This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

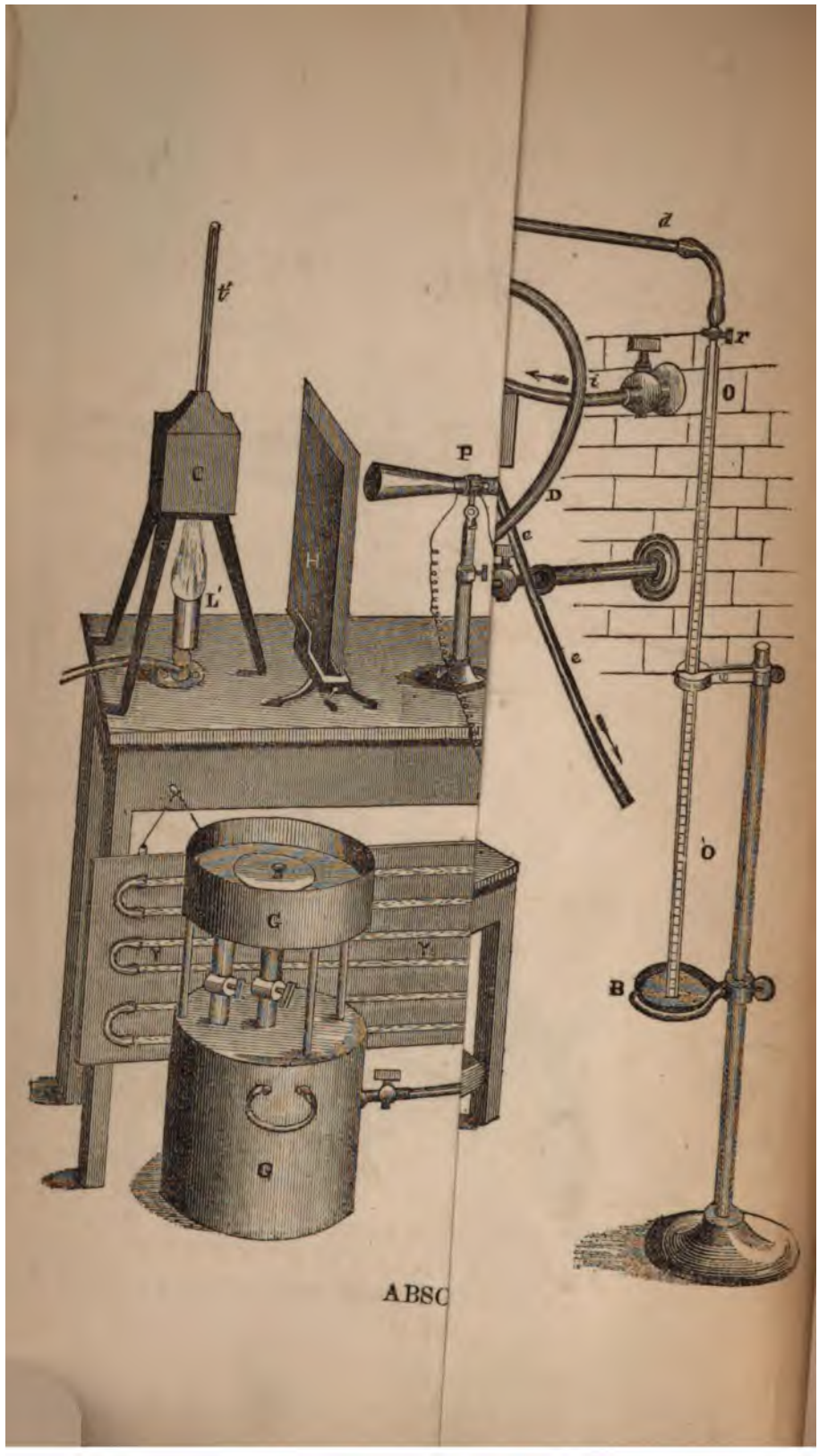
+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES
3 3433 06644306 4

RADIANT HEAT.



ABSC

CONTRIBUTIONS

TO

MOLECULAR PHYSICS

IN THE DOMAIN OF

RADIANT HEAT.

A SERIES OF MEMOIRS PUBLISHED IN THE 'PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS AND 'PHILOSOPHICAL MAGAZINE,' WITH ADDITIONS.

BY

JOHN TYNDALL, LL.D., F.R.S.,
PROFESSOR OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY IN THE ROYAL INSTITUTION.

NEW YORK:
D. APPLETON AND COMPANY,
549 & 551 BROADWAY.
1873.

ASTOR LIBRARY
JUL
5
1877
NEW YORK.

TO

HENRY BENCE JONES, M.D. D.C.L. F.R.S.

HON. SEC. R. I.

If unswerving devotion to the Royal Institution, firstly, and above all, as a school of original enquiry, and secondly as an organ for the diffusion of scientific knowledge, merit the grateful recognition of its Members and its Professors, then justice ought to require no stimulus from friendship, in associating these Researches with your name.

They were one and all conducted on the spot whence, during sixty years, issued in unbroken succession the labours of Young, Davy, and Faraday. Would that they were more worthy of their immortal antecedents!

JOHN TYNDALL.

Royal Institution:
May 1872.

PREFACE.

In the Preface to the Third Edition of my work on Heat, written in January 1868, the hope was expressed that before the end of that year the original Memoirs which I had contributed to the 'Philosophical Transactions,' and other journals, during the previous eighteen years, would be presented to the scientific public. Hitherto this hope has been only partially fulfilled by the publication of the researches on Diamagnetism and Magne-crystallic Action.

The present volume contains the Memoirs on Radiant Heat, considered as an explorer of Molecular Condition. I have read them over carefully, and have tried to augment their clearness without altering their substance.

In front of each memoir is placed an analysis of its contents, from which the reader can at once learn the nature of the inquiry. I have also added here and there some necessary historic data.

The points of difference between the late Professor Magnus and myself regarding the action of air and that of aqueous vapour on radiant heat are placed in their proper sequence and relation. At the end of the series of Memoirs the discussion is resumed, and brought, I trust, to a fair conclusion.

I ought to inform the reader who desires but a partial or general acquaintance with these researches, that summaries of most of them have been already published in the various editions of my work on Heat.

Finally, I would offer my best thanks to the Council of the Royal Society for the ready courtesy with which they granted me the use of the Plates employed to illustrate these Memoirs in the 'Philosophical Transactions.'

JOHN TYNDALL.

ROYAL INSTITUTION:
May 1872.

CONTENTS.

PAGE

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR I. 2

I. ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASES AND VAPOURS, AND ON THE PHYSICAL CONNEXION OF RADIATION, ABSORPTION, AND CONDUCTION 7

INTRODUCTION 7

Sect. 1. The Galvanometer and its Defects.—Magnetic Analysis of its Wire 8
2. First Experiments on Absorption by Ordinary Methods . . 11
3. Method of Compensation 13
4. Final Form of Apparatus 15
5. ABSORPTION OF RADIANT HEAT. First Results.—Action of Ozone and of Compound Gases on Radiant Heat 17
6. Variations of Density.—Relation of Absorption to Quantity of Matter 21
7. Action of Sulphuric-ether Vapour on Radiant Heat . . . 24
8. Extension of Inquiry to other Vapours 27
9. Action of Chlorine.—Possible Influence of Vapours on the Interior Surface of the Experimental Tube 34
10. Action of Permanent Gases on Radiant Heat 36
11. Action of Aqueous Vapour.—Possible Effect of an Atmospheric Envelope on the Temperature of a Planet 38
12. RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASES. Reciprocal Experiments on Radiation and Absorption 41
13. The Varnishing of Polished Metal Surfaces by Gases . . . 44
14. First Observation of the Radiation of a Vapour heated dynamically 44
15. On the Physical Connexion of Radiation, Absorption, and Conduction 46

SUPPLEMENTARY REMARKS, 1872 51

1. Note on the Construction of the Thermo-electric Pile . . . 51
2. Note on the Construction of the Galvanometer 53
3. Remarks on the different Values of Galvanometric Degrees . . 55
4. Calibration of the Galvanometer 56

HISTORIC REMARKS ON MEMOIR I. 59

PAGE

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR II. 66

II. FURTHER RESEARCHES ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS MATTER 69

Sect. 1. Recapitulation 69
2. New Apparatus 71
3. Preliminary Efforts and Precautions.—Chlorine, Ozone, and Aqueous Vapour 72
4. First Experiments on the Human Breath.—Chlorine and Hydrochloric Acid.—Bromine and Hydrobromic Acid 75
5. New Experiments on Gases 80
6. Radiation through Black Glass and Lampblack 83
7. Selective Absorption by Lampblack 84
8. New Experiments on Vapours.—Further Proof of the Influence of Chemical Combination on the Absorption of Radiant Heat . 85
9. Superior Action at one Pressure does not prove Superiority at all Pressures 88
10. DYNAMIC RADIATION AND ABSORPTION 89
11. To determine the Radiation and Absorption of Gases and Vapours without any Source of Heat external to the Gaseous Body itself. I.—Vapours 91
12. Attempted Estimate of Quantity of Radiant Vapour . . . 93
13. II.—Gases 95
14. Influence of Length and Density of Radiating Column . . 96
15. Laplace's Correction for the Velocity of Sound.—Remarks on the Radiant Power of Molecules and Atoms 97
16. Action of Odours upon Radiant Heat 99
17. Action of Ozone upon Radiant Heat 102
18. Experiments of De la Rive and Meidinger 103
19. On the Constitution of Ozone 104
20. Action of Aqueous Vapour upon Radiant Heat.—Experiments of Professor Magnus 105
21. Night-Moisture on the Interior Surface of Experimental Tube.—Abandonment of Rock-salt Plates 110
22. Proposed Solution of Discrepancies 114
23. Action of Atmospheric Envelope.—Possible Experimental Determination of the Temperature of Space 117
24. Remarks on the Experimental Evidence of Gaseous Conduction.—Influence of Density on Convection.—Internal Friction of Air 118

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR III. 124

III. ON THE RELATION OF RADIANT HEAT TO AQUEOUS VAPOUR . . 127

1. Objections to Rock-salt Plates considered.—New Experimental Arrangement 127
2. Objection to Employment of London Air considered.—Radiation through Air from Various Localities 128
3. Radiation through Open Tubes 131
4. Radiation through Closed Tubes.—The Quantity of Heat absorbed proportional to the Quantity of Humid Air 133
5. Radiation through the Open Air 135

PAGE

Sect. 6. Application of Results to Meteorology.—Tropical Rains.—Cumuli.—Condensation by Mountains.—Temperatures at Great Elevations.—Thermometric Range in Australia, Tibet, and Sahara.—Leslie's Observations.—Melloni on Serein 137

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR IV. 146

IV. ON THE PASSAGE OF RADIANT HEAT THROUGH DRY AND HUMID AIR 149

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR V. 164

V. ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS AND LIQUID MATTER 165

INTRODUCTION 165

1. Further Experiments on the Power of Gaseous Matter over Radiant Heat.—New Apparatus.—Absorption by Gaseous Strata of different Thicknesses 166
2. Effect of an Atmospheric Shell of Gas or Vapour two inches thick upon the Temperature of a Planet 170
3. New Method of Experiment and its results—Division of Experimental Tube into two chambers.—Transmission of Radiant Heat through Gases in one or both 172
4. Influence of 'Sifting' by Gaseous Media 176
5. Application of Method to Vapours 179
6. New Experiments on Dynamic Radiation.—Radiation of Dynamically heated Gas through the same Gas, or through other Gases 183
7. Influence of Tarnish, or of a Lining on the Interior Surface of Experimental Tube.—Dynamic Radiation from the Surface . 186
8. Radiation of dynamically heated Vapour through the same Vapour and through a Vacuum.—Influence of Length of Radiating Column.—Different Effects of Length on Gases and Vapours . . . 188
9. First Comparison of the Actions of Liquids and their Vapours upon Radiant Heat 191

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR VI. 196

VI. CONTRIBUTIONS TO MOLECULAR PHYSICS 199

1. Preliminary Considerations.—Description of Apparatus . . 199
2. Absorption of Radiant Heat of a certain Quality by eleven different Liquids at five different Thicknesses 205
3. Absorption of Radiant Heat of the same Quality by the Vapours of these Liquids at a common Pressure 209
4. Order of Absorption of Liquids at a common Thickness, and Vapours at a common Pressure 210
5. Order of Absorption of Liquids and Vapours in proportional Quantities 211
6. Remarks on the Chemical Constitution of Bodies with reference to their Powers of Absorption 214

ANALYSIS OF M

II. FURTHER RES
OF HEAT BY

Sect. 1. Recapitulati
2. New Appar
3. Preliminary
Vapour
4. First Experim
chloric A
5. New Experi
6. Radiation th
7. Selective A
8. New Experim
Chemical C
9. Superior Action
Pressure
10. DYNAMIC R
11. To determin
without a
I.—Vapo
12. Attempted P
13. II.—Gases
14. Influence of
15. Laplace's C
Radiant P
16. Action of O
17. Action of O
18. Experiment
19. On the Cond
20. Action of
Profess
21. Night-Mo
—Abar
22. Proposal
23. Action of
mination
24. Remarks
—Influen

ANALYSIS OF M

III. ON THE RELAT

1. Objection
Arran
2. Objecti
throug
3. Radiati
4. Radiati
prop
5. Radiati

PAGE

Sect. 7. Transmission of Radiant Heat through Bodies opaque to Light.—Remarks on the Physical Cause of Transparency and Opacity . 215
8. Influence of the Temperature of the Source of Heat on the Transmission of Radiant Heat 219
9. Changes of Diathermancy through Changes of Temperature.—Radiation from Lampblack at 100° C. compared with that from white-hot Platinum 222
10. Changes of Diathermancy through Change of Source of Heat.—Radiation from Platinum and from Lampblack at the same Temperature 224
11. Radiation from Flames through Vapours.—Further Changes of Diathermancy 226
12. Radiation of Hydrogen Flame through Dry and Humid Air.—Influence of Vibrating Period on the Absorption 229
13. Radiation of Carbonic-oxide Flame through Dry and Humid Air, and through Carbonic Acid Gas.—Further illustration of Influence of Vibrating Period 230
14. Comparative Radiation of Carbonic-oxide Flame through Carbonic Acid Gas and Olefiant Gas 232
15. Radiation of Hydrogen Flame through Carbonic Acid Gas and Olefiant Gas 233
16. Radiation of Carbonic-oxide Flame through Carbonic Oxide and of Bisulphide-of-Carbon Flame through Sulphurous Acid . . 234
17. Radiation of the Flames of Carbonic Oxide and Hydrogen through Sulphuric and Formic Ether Vapours.—Reversal of Order of Absorption 235
18. Radiation of Hydrogen Flame, and of Platinum Spiral plunged in Hydrogen Flame, through Liquids.—Conversion of Long Periods into Short ones 236
19. Radiation of Small Gas Flame compared with that of Hydrogen Flame—Further Changes of Diathermic Position 240
20. Explanation of Certain Results of *Melloni* and *Knoblauch* . . 241
21. Radiation of Hydrogen Flame through Lampblack, Iodine, and Rock-salt.—Diathermancy of Rock-salt examined 243
22. Physical Connexion between Radiation and Conduction . . 245

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR VII. 250

VII. ON LUMINOUS AND OBSCURE RADIATION 253

1. Spectrum of Hydrogen Flame 253
2. Influence of Solid Particles 256
3. Persistence and Strengthening of Obscure Rays by Augmentation of Temperature 256
4. Persistence and Strengthening of Rays illustrated by means of a Ray-filter of Iodine and Bisulphide of Carbon 258
5. Combustion by Invisible Rays 261
6. Melloni's Method of determining the Ratio of Visible to Invisible Rays.—Diathermancy of Alum and of the Humours of the Eye . 263

PAGE

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR VIII. 270

VIII. ON CALORESCENCE, OR THE TRANSMUTATION OF HEAT RAYS . 273

Sect. 1. General Statement of the Nature of this Inquiry 273
2. Source of Rays.—Employment of Rock-salt Train 275
3. Methods of Experiment and Tabulated Results : 276
4. Graphic Representation of Results.—Curve of the Electric Spectrum.—Deviations from Solar Spectrum 279
5. Rays from Obscure Sources of Heat contrasted with Obscure Rays from Luminous Sources of Heat.—Further Observations on the Construction of a Ray-filter 282
6. Invisible Foci of the Electric-light.—Efforts to intensify their Heat.—Danger of Bisulphide of Carbon, and trial of other substances.—Final Precautions 286
7. Calorific Effects at Invisible Focus.—Placing of the Eye there . 290
8. Improvement of Mirrors.—Exalted Effects of Combustion at Dark Focus 293
9. Transmutation of Heat Rays.—Calorescence 294
10. Various Modes of obtaining with the Electric-light Invisible Foci for Combustion and Calorescence 296
11. Invisible Foci of the Lime-light and the Sun 300
12. Relation of Colour to Combustion by Dark Rays 302
13. Calorescence through Ray-filters of Glass.—Remarks on the Black-bulb Thermometer 303

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR IX. 308

IX. ON THE INFLUENCE OF COLOUR AND MECHANICAL CONDITION ON RADIANT HEAT 311

1. Proof that White Bodies sometimes absorb Heat more copiously than Dark ones.—Explanation 311
2. Melloni on Colours, and Masson and Courtépée on Powders, in relation to Radiant Heat 314
3. New Experiments on Chemical Precipitates.—Influence of Colour and Chemical Constitution.—Sulphur Cement 315
4. Tabulation of the Radiant Powers of Powders.—Employment of Electric Attraction instead of Sulphur Cement 320
5. Qualitative Experiments.—Radiation of various Bodies through Rock-salt.—Unequal Diathermancy of the Substance . . . 321
6. Radiation of Powders.—Reciprocity of Radiation and Absorption 325

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR X. 330

X. ON THE ACTION OF RAYS OF HIGH REFRANGIBILITY UPON GASEOUS MATTER 333

1. *Introduction* 333
2. Theoretic Notions: Formation of Actinic Clouds through the Decomposition of Vapours by Light 336
3. Description of Apparatus 338

PAGE

Sect. 4. The Floating Matter of the Air 338
5. Deportment of Nitrite of Amyl 342
6. Iodide of Allyl and Iodide of Isopropyl 345
7. Deportment of Liquids and of their Vapours towards Rays of High Refrangibility 346
8. Influence of a Second Body on the Actinic Process . . . 349
9. Generation of Artificial Skies 352
10. Changes of Polarization in Actinic Clouds 354
11. Early Difficulties and Sources of Error.—Action of Infinitesimal Quantities of Vapour 357
12. Details of Experiments 362
13. Action of Rays of Low Refrangibility 374

XI. Aqueous Vapour: Discussion Resumed 378

Analysis of Professor Magnus's Paper on Gaseous Conduction and Absorption 378
1. Gaseous Conductivity 378
2. Gaseous Diathermancy 380
3. Proof of Convection 381
4. Experiments in Glass Tubes with Glass Ends 382

Observations on Professor Magnus's Paper 'On the Influence of the Absorption of Heat on the Formation of Dew' . . . 383
1. Explanatory Remarks 383
2. Discussion of Paper 385

First Remarks on the Paper of Professor Magnus 387
Professor Wild's Experiments 389
Professor Magnus's Last Paper 390
Remarks on Professor Magnus's Last Paper 392
Concluding Remarks and Summary 396
Ice-making in the Tropics 399

XII. Recent Researches on Radiant Heat 405

XIII. On Radiation through the Earth's Atmosphere . . . 421

XIV. On a New Series of Chemical Reactions produced by Light 425

Action of the Electric-light 425
Action of Sunlight 427
Physical Considerations 427
Production of the Blue of the Sky by the Decomposition of Nitrite of Amyl 429

XV. On the Blue Colour of the Sky, the Polarization of Sky-light, and on the Polarization of Light by Cloudy Matter generally 431

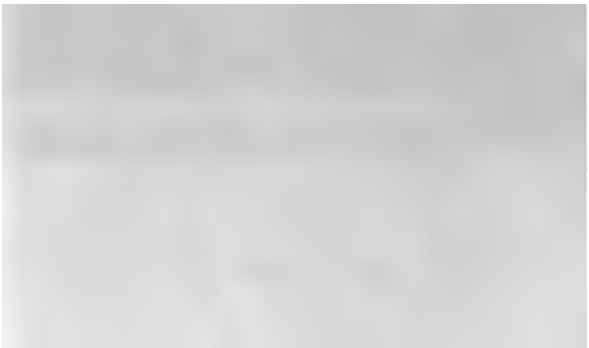
XVI. On Cometary Theory 441

XVII. On the Formation and Phenomena of Clouds . . . 445

LIST OF PLATES.

PLATE ILLUSTRATING MEMOIR I. ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASES AND VAPOURS, AND ON THE PHYSICAL CONNEXION OF RADIATION, ABSORPTION, AND CONDUCTION . *Frontispiece.*

PLATE ILLUSTRATING MEMOIR XI. ON AQUEOUS VAPOUR *to face page* 378



I.

ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASES AND VAPOURS, AND ON THE PHYSICAL CONNEXION OF RADIATION, ABSORPTION, AND CONDUCTION.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR I.

THE researches embodied in the following memoir were begun in the early part of 1850; and the first notice of them is published in the 'Proceedings of the Royal Society' for the 26th of May of that year.

They arose in part from the desire to do for the gaseous form of matter what had been previously so well done by Melloni for the liquid and solid states of aggregation. They were also stimulated by the persuasion that not only the physical but the chemical, in other words the *molecular*, condition of bodies probably played a part previously unrecognised in the phenomena of radiation and absorption.

At the time here referred to, the belief was general that as regards its relation to radiant heat the gaseous form of matter was inaccessible to experiment. Of the published attempts in this direction, two only are known to me, the one by Melloni and the other by Franz. Both are referred to in the 'Introduction' to this memoir, and are there stated, I believe correctly, to have left this field of inquiry 'perfectly unbroken ground.'

The memoir naturally begins with a description of the instruments employed; the difficulty of obtaining a galvanometer-coil free from magnetic action is dwelt upon; and a simple method is proposed of testing the galvanometric purity of copper wire. It is shown that by an experiment of a moment's duration we can satisfy ourselves, before the coil is constructed, whether the wire is fit for galvanometric purposes or not.

Following the methods of observation introduced by Melloni, experiments on air and other gases were executed and recorded. They proved conclusively that to grapple with these gases far more powerful sources of heat than any previously employed would be necessary. Hence arose the problem how to employ such sources, and at the same time to maintain the needle of the galvanometer in a condition as sensitive as if no heat at all were falling upon the thermo-electric pile.

The problem is thus solved:—Two sources of heat are permitted to radiate against the two opposite faces of the pile. However powerful these opposing radiations may be, if they be only equal, they neutralise each other, and permit the needle of the galvanometer to point tranquilly to zero. Between one of these sources and the pile a wide tube is introduced, which can be exhausted or filled at pleasure with any gas. Supposing the opposing forces to be equal when the tube is empty, the introduction of any gas, capable of quenching even

an infinitesimal fraction of the heat, would give the opposite source the mastery; a deflection of the galvanometer would follow, and from the magnitude of the deflection the amount of heat quenched by the gas could be immediately deduced.

The final form of the apparatus thus sketched in outline was determined by a long course of tentative experiments. The possibilities of error were numerous, both in the arrangement of the apparatus and in the selection and purification of the substances to be examined. Experiments are recorded which show the infinitesimal action of the elementary gases and the perfectly enormous action of some of the compound gases upon radiant heat. To render these contrasting results secure; to guard against instrumental defects which might readily substitute a delusive for a real action; and to avoid impurities which, though infinitesimal when measured chemically, were found competent in the case of the feebler gases to entirely vitiate the results, some thousands of experiments were executed.

As regards instrumental arrangements, for example, it was proved that to avoid errors arising from convection, and from dynamic heating and chilling, it was absolutely necessary that the gases examined should not come into contact either with the radiating source or with the face of the thermo-electric pile. It was necessary that the heat lost by the one and received by the other should be purely *radiant heat*—a result which could never be calculated upon if contact were permitted with either the pile or the source.

One of the earliest trials with the new apparatus, in which electrolytic oxygen was employed, proved the modicum of ozone which accompanied the oxygen to exercise a far more potent action upon radiant heat than the oxygen itself. In § 19 Memoir II. this result is further developed, the constitution of ozone now generally agreed upon being deduced from these developments.

While the action of oxygen, hydrogen, nitrogen, and air, even at the full pressure of the atmosphere and subjected to the most powerful tests, proved barely measurable, amounting certainly to not more than a fraction of a unit per cent. of the incident heat; experiments on olefiant gas are recorded in which the quantities employed varied from $\frac{1}{10000}$th of an atmosphere to a whole atmosphere, and yielded throughout a perfectly measurable action. The absorption by this gas, under the pressure of an atmosphere, amounted to fully 81 per cent. of the incident radiation.

Experiments on sulphuric-ether vapour are also recorded in which the pressures employed varied from $\frac{1}{500000}$th of an atmosphere to the maximum pressure of the vapour, the quantity of vapour corresponding to the smallest of these pressures being proved capable of producing a measurable effect. Comparing equal pressures up to 5 inches of mercury, sulphuric-ether vapour was found to be more than twice as potent as olefiant gas.

The action of the following vapours at various degrees of density upon radiant heat is afterwards recorded:—Bisulphide of carbon, amylene, iodide of ethyl, iodide of methyl, iodide of amyl, chloride of amyl, benzol, methylic alcohol, formic ether, propionic ether, chloroform, and alcohol.

A curious explosive effect occurring in the cylinders of the air-pump when air is mixed with attenuated bisulphide-of-carbon vapour is referred to and explained.

Chlorine gas is next operated on, and its action in altering the reflective power of the interior surface of the experimental tube is demonstrated. This

leads to a searching inquiry whether any of the effects observed with the vapours above mentioned could be due to a diminution of interior reflexion. Two parallel series of experiments executed with two different experimental tubes, the one polished, and the other blackened within, are recorded. In nine cases out of thirteen the order of absorption in both tubes was the same; in fact, the absorptions in the blackened tube multiplied by a certain coefficient were sensibly equal to those in the polished tube. In the case of the four remaining vapours slight deviations from the order of absorption were observed. These it was deemed unnecessary to follow up, *so conclusive was the evidence that the observed effects were really cases of absorption, and by no means to be referred to any alteration of the reflecting surface whether by chemical action or by condensation.*

The actions of other permanent gases than those already referred to are then recorded.

Experiments are next described which illustrate the action of the aqueous vapour of our atmosphere on radiant heat; and considerations follow regarding the influence of an atmosphere like ours upon the temperature of a planet. In former speculations upon this subject the density and height of the atmosphere were dwelt upon by distinguished writers; but it is here pointed out that a comparatively slight change in the variable constituents of our atmosphere, by permitting free access of solar heat to the earth, and checking the outflow of terrestrial heat towards space, would produce changes of climate as great as those which the discoveries of geology reveal.

Thus far our attention has been restricted to the *absorption* of radiant heat by gaseous matter, not only the general fact of absorption, but vast differences of absorptive power being established experimentally. We now come to a series of reciprocal experiments on the *radiation* of heat by gases, which demonstrate not only the general fact of radiation, but that the order of radiation is precisely the same as the order of absorption. As regards both radiation and absorption the elementary gases in the experiments here recorded, stand lowest; olefiant gas highest; and between these extremes stand the other compound gases without any shifting of position.

It is further shown that a film of gas, coating a polished metallic surface, may, both as regards radiation and absorption, be made to do the duty of a coat of varnish or of lampblack, in increasing the emissive and absorptive power of the surface.

Our knowledge of this subject prior to the foregoing experiments is thus briefly summed up by Melloni: "On ne connaît encore aucun fait qui démontre directement le pouvoir émissif des fluides élastiques purs et transparents."—*Annales de Chimie et de Physique*, vol. xxiv. p. 264.

Directly bearing upon the question of the subject is an observation which, for a time, constituted one of the numerous perplexities beset this inquiry in its earlier stages. A needle of vapour being in the experimental tube, air is permitted to enter, a prompt deflect is shown indicating an increase instead of a diminution of the transmission. The needle then returns and finally takes up a position indicating a slightly higher absorption than when the vapour-needle alone was present. On pumping out the needle at first moves promptly, the reading a diminution instead of an increase of the transmission. After a moment or two, the needle returns to zero. The observation is thus found out to be an exceedingly interesting case of gaseous radiation

and absorption. When the air entered, the vapour was dynamically heated; it discharged its heat against the pile, and thus apparently augmented the transmission. When the tube was exhausted the vapour was chilled, and the radiation into it from the adjacent face of the pile produced for a moment the deflection due to absorption. In subsequent memoirs, under the name of Dynamic Radiation and Absorption, this subject is fully developed.

In the last section of the memoir an attempt is made to establish a physical connexion between radiation, absorption, and conduction. One of the speculative notions in this section subsequent experience has caused me to modify. Radiation and Absorption are here regarded as the acts of the molecule as a whole, whereas I now hold them to be mainly the work of the constituent atoms of the molecule. Experimental reasons for this change of conception will be given subsequently. The memoir winds up with some supplementary remarks on the thermo-electric pile and galvanometer, intended chiefly for the use of the younger student.

I.

ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASES AND VAPOURS, AND ON THE PHYSICAL CONNEXION OF RADIATION, ABSORPTION, AND CONDUCTION.

*The Bakerian Lecture delivered before the Royal Society, February 7, 1861.**

INTRODUCTION.

THE RESEARCHES on Glaciers which I have had the honour of submitting from time to time to the Royal Society directed my attention in a special manner to the observations and speculations of De Saussure, Fourier, Pouillet, and Hopkins, on the transmission of solar and terrestrial heat through the earth's atmosphere, and gave practical effect to a desire long previously entertained to make the mutual action of radiant heat and gases and vapours of all kinds the subject of experimental inquiry.

Our acquaintance with this department of Physics is exceedingly limited. So far as my knowledge extends, the literature of the subject may be stated in a few words.

From experiments with his admirable thermo-electric apparatus, Melloni inferred that for a distance of 18 or 20 feet the absorption of radiant heat by atmospheric air is perfectly insensible.†

* Received January 10. *Philosophical Transactions* for 1861; *Philosophical Magazine*, vol. xxii. p. 169.

† *La Thermochrose*, p. 136.

With a delicate apparatus of the same kind, Dr. Franz, of Berlin, found that the air contained in a tube 3 feet long absorbed 3·54 per cent. of the heat sent through it from an Argand lamp; that is to say, calling the number of rays which passed through the exhausted tube 100, the number which passed when the tube was filled with air was only 96·46.*

In the sequel it will be shown that the result obtained by Dr. Franz was due to an inadvertence in his mode of observation. These are the only experiments of this nature with which I am acquainted, and they leave the field of inquiry now before us perfectly unbroken ground.†

§ 1.

The Galvanometer and its Defects.—Magnetic Analysis of its Wire.

At an early stage of the investigation I experienced the need of a first-class galvanometer. My instrument was constructed by that excellent workman Sauerwald, of Berlin. The needles are suspended independently of the shade, which is constructed so as to enclose the smallest possible amount of air, the disturbance of aërial currents being thereby practically avoided. The plane glass plate, which forms the cover of the instrument, is close to the needle; so that the position of the latter can be read off with ease and accuracy either by the naked eye or by a magnifying lens.

The wire of the coil belonging to this instrument was drawn from copper obtained from a galvano-plastic manufactory in the Prussian capital; but it was not free from magnetic action.

In consequence of this, when the needles were as perfectly astatic as I could make them they deviated as much as 30° right and left of the neutral line. To neutralise this deflection, a minute magnetic 'compensator' was made use of, by which the needle was gently drawn to zero in opposition to the magnetism of the coil.

But the instrument suffered much in point of delicacy from this arrangement, and accurate quantitative determinations

* [illegible] p. [illegible]

† [illegible] experimenters had attempted to establish the action of air upon [illegible] the conviction could not have become universal that no such [illegible]

with it were unattainable. I therefore sought to replace the Berlin coil by a less magnetic one. Mr. Becker first supplied me with a coil which reduced the lateral deflection from 30° to 3°.

But even this small residue was a source of great annoyance, and for a time I almost despaired of obtaining pure copper wire. I knew that Professor Magnus had succeeded in obtaining it for his galvanometer, but the labour of doing so was immense. He first fused, and had drawn into wire, copper obtained from a galvano-plastic manufactory, but found, after the completion of his coil, its magnetic condition intolerable. 'I have therefore,' he says, 'specially purified my copper in the following manner: A solution of sulphate of copper was saturated with ammonia, until the precipitated oxide was again dissolved. The precipitated oxide of iron was removed by filtration, and, as copper is not easily precipitated electrolytically from an ammoniacal solution, the fluid was evaporated to dryness, and all the ammonia thus drawn off. The sulphate of copper thus purified was dissolved in water and precipitated by the Voltaic current. As it was found impossible to separate the copper in an adherent mass, it was necessary to fuse it. Unhappily a very brittle metal is thus obtained, which cannot be drawn into wires. The metal had to be fused eight times in succession before it was rendered fit for this purpose. This process,' continues Magnus, 'of purifying copper is very troublesome and very costly. Without doubt it would be possible to obtain silver quite as free from magnetism as this wire, and by an easy calculation it might be proved that it would cost considerably less than an equal weight of copper prepared in the foregoing way.' *

* Pogg. *Ann.* vol. lxxxiii. p. 489.

Melloni gives the following account of the formidable nuisance of a magnetic coil: 'Les systèmes astatiques très-sensibles appliqués comme nous venons de l'indiquer aux hélices d'un fil ordinaire de cuivre ou d'argent, présentent presque toujours le fait curieux de ne pouvoir s'arrêter au zéro du cadran; c'est-à-dire que, généralement, les systèmes astatiques doués d'une grande sensibilité ne peuvent s'arrêter dans le plan vertical qui divise l'hélice en deux portions égales, parallèlement à la direction des spires. Lorsqu'on cherche à les amener dans ce plan, en tournant doucement l'hélice vers leur position d'équilibre, on les voit s'écarter aussitôt, à droite ou à gauche, et, après quelques oscillations, se fixer stablement dans une position d'équilibre plus ou moins éloignée du zéro. On mesure aisément cet arc de déviation moyennant un cercle gradué que l'on fixe à la partie supérieure de l'hélice après y avoir pratiqué une ouver-

While pondering over the means of avoiding so formidable a task, the thought occurred to me that a magnet furnished an immediate and perfect test as to the quality of the wire. Pure copper is *diamagnetic*; hence its repulsion or attraction by the magnet would at once declare its fitness or unfitness for the purpose in view.

Naked fragments of the wire furnished by M. Sauerwald were strongly attracted by the magnet. The wire furnished by Mr. Becker, when covered with its green silk, was also attracted, though in a much feebler degree.

I then removed the silk covering from the latter and tested the naked wire. *It was repelled.* The whole annoyance in its case was thus fastened on the green silk; some iron compound had been used in the dyeing of it, and to this the deviation of the needle from zero was manifestly due.

I had the green coating removed and the wire overspun with silk, clean hands being used in the process. A perfect galvanometer is the result. The needle, when released from the action of the current, returns accurately to zero, and is perfectly free from all magnetic action on the part of the coil. In fact, while we have been devising agate plates and other elaborate methods to get rid of the impurities of our galvanometer coils, the means of doing so by magnetic analysis are at hand. Diamagnetic copper wires are readily found. Out of eleven specimens, four of which were furnished by Mr. Becker, and seven taken at random from our laboratory, nine were found diamagnetic and only two paramagnetic.

Perhaps the only defect of those noble instruments with which

ture longitudinale dans le sens du zéro et de la division des spires. La déviation est égale des deux côtés; elle peut aller jusqu'à 10 ou 12 degrés et même davantage, si, en opérant sur un système astatique d'une grande perfection, *on donne une certaine largeur à la fente qui sert à introduire dans l'hélice l'aiguille inférieure du système.* Le phénomène dérive donc du partage du fil en deux masses égales, qui ont chacune un centre d'attraction, vers lequel tendent les pôles des aiguilles aimantées. Ainsi le cuivre, dont ces fils sont ordinairement composés, tout en n'étant pas un métal magnétique par lui-même, opère sur les aiguilles aimantées comme s'il contenait de parcelles de fer. C'est, en effet, le cas du cuivre de commerce; et l'on en devine facilement le motif, lorsqu'on réfléchit à l'imperfection des procédés de raffinage et au contact des outils employés dans les transformations successives du cuivre en ro[illegible] verges et en fils. Et il ne faut pas s'imaginer que le fil ordinaire d'argent [illegible] meilleures conditions; car l'argent, qui se trouve presque toujours en présen[illegible] pendant les opérations nécessaires à son extraction, ne se convertit en fil qu'[illegible] marteau et des filières d'acier.'

Du Bois-Raymond conducts his researches in animal electricity is that here alluded to. The needle never comes to zero, but is drawn to it by a minute magnet. This defect may be completely removed. By making sure at the outset that the naked wire is diamagnetic, and by the substitution of clean white silk for green, the compensator may be dispensed with and a perfect instrument secured. It is never necessary to wait for the completion of the coil to test the quality of the wire.*

§ 2.

First Experiments on Absorption by Ordinary Methods.

Our present knowledge of the deportment of liquids and solids would lead to the inference that, if gases and vapours exercised any appreciable absorptive power on radiant heat, the absorption would make itself most manifest on heat emanating from an obscure source. But an experimental difficulty occurs at the outset in dealing with such heat. How must we close the chamber containing the gases through which the calorific rays are to be sent? Melloni found that a glass plate one-tenth of an inch in thickness intercepted all the rays emanating from a source of the temperature of boiling water, and fully 94 per cent. of the heat from a source of 400° Centigrade. Hence a tube closed with glass plates would be scarcely more suitable for the purpose now under consideration than if its ends were stopped by plates of metal.

Rock-salt immediately suggests itself as the proper substance; but to obtain plates of suitable size and transparency was exceedingly difficult. Indeed, had I been less efficiently seconded, the obstacles thus arising might have been insuperable. To the Trustees of the British Museum I am indebted for the material of one good plate of salt; to Mr. Harlin for another; while Mr. Lettsom, at the instance of Mr. Darker,† brought me a piece of salt from Germany from which two fair plates were

* Mr. Becker, to whose skill and intelligence I have been greatly indebted, furnished me with several specimens of wire of the same fineness as that used by Du Bois-Raymond, some covered with green silk and others with white. The former were invariably attracted, the latter invariably repelled. In all cases the *naked* wire was repelled.

† During the course of the inquiry I have often had occasion to avail myself of the assistance of this excellent mechanician.

taken. To Lady Murchison, Sir Emerson Tennent, Sir Philip Egerton, and Mr. Pattison my best thanks are also due for their friendly assistance.

The first experiments were made with a tube of tin polished inside, 4 feet long and 2·4 inches in diameter, the ends of which were furnished with brass appendages to receive the plates of rock-salt. Each plate was pressed firmly against a flange by a bayonet joint, being separated from the flange by a suitable washer. Various descriptions of leather washers were tried for this purpose and rejected. The substance finally chosen was vulcanised indiarubber very lightly smeared with a mixture of bees'-wax and spermaceti. A T-piece was attached to the tube, communicating on one side with a good air-pump, and on the other with the external air, or with a vessel containing the gas to be examined.

The tube being mounted horizontally, a Leslie's tube containing hot water was placed close to one of its ends, while an excellent thermo-electric pile, connected with its galvanometer, was presented to the other. The tube being exhausted, the calorific rays sent through it fell upon the pile, a permanent deflection of 30° being the consequence. The temperature of the water was in the first instance purposely so arranged as to produce this deflection.

Dry air was now admitted into the tube, while the needle of the galvanometer was observed with all possible care. Even by the aid of a magnifying lens I could not detect the slightest change of position. Oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, subjected to the same test, gave the same negative result. The temperature of the water was subsequently lowered, so as to produce a deflection of 20° and 10° in succession, and then heightened till the deflection amounted to 40°, 50°, 60°, and 70°; but in no case did the admission of air, or any of the above gases, into the exhausted tube produce any sensible change in the position of the needle.

It is a well-known peculiarity of the galvanometer, that its higher and lower degrees represent different amounts of calorific action. In my instrument, for example, the quantity of heat necessary to move the needle from 70° to 71° is about twenty times that required to move it from 11° to 12°.* Now in the

* See *Remarks*, 1872, at the end of this memoir.

case of the small deflections above referred to the needle was, it is true, in a sensitive position; but then the total amount of heat passing through the tube was so inconsiderable that a small percentage of it, even if absorbed, might well escape detection. In the case of the large deflections, on the other hand, a very considerable abstraction of heat would be necessary to produce any sensible diminution of the deflection. Hence arose the thought of operating, if possible, with large quantities of heat, while the needle intended to reveal its absorption should continue to occupy its position of maximum delicacy.

§ 3.

Method of Compensation.

The first attempt at solving this problem was as follows:—My galvanometer is a differential one—the coil being composed of two wires wound side by side, so that a current can be sent through either of them independent of the other. The thermo-electric pile was placed at one end of the tin tube, and the ends of one of the galvanometer wires were connected with it. A copper ball heated to low redness being placed at the other end of the tube, the needle of the galvanometer was propelled to its stops at 90°. The ends of the second wire were now so attached to a second pile that when the latter was caused to approach the copper ball, the current excited passed through the coil in a direction opposed to the first one. Gradually, as the second pile was brought nearer to the source of heat, the needle descended from the stops, and when the two currents were equal the position of the needle was at zero.

Here, then, we had a powerful flux of heat through the tube; and if a column of gas four feet long exercised any sensible absorption, the needle was in the position best calculated to reveal it. In the first experiment made in this way, the neutralisation of one current by the other occurred when the tube was filled with air; on exhausting the tube, the needle started suddenly off in a direction which indicated that a *less* amount of heat passed through the partially exhausted tube than through the filled one. The needle, however, soon stopped, turned, descended quickly to zero, and passed on to the other side, where its deflection became permanent. The air employed

in this experiment came direct from the laboratory, and the first impulsion of the needle was probably due to the aqueous vapour precipitated as a cloud by the sudden exhaustion of the tube; for when, previous to its admission, the air passed over chloride of calcium, or pumice-stone moistened with sulphuric acid, no such effect was observed. The needle moved steadily in one direction till its maximum deflection was attained, and this deflection showed that in all cases radiant heat was absorbed by the air within the tube.

These experiments were begun in the spring of 1859, and continued without intermission for seven weeks. The course of the inquiry during this whole period was an incessant struggle with experimental difficulties. Approximate results were easily obtainable; but I aimed at exact measurements, which could not be made with a varying source of heat like the copper ball. To obtain a high and steady source of heat I resorted to copper cubes containing fusible metal, or oil, but was not satisfied with their action. Finally, a lamp was constructed which poured a steady sheet of flame against a plate of copper; and, to keep the flame constant, a gas regulator specially constructed for me by Mr. Hulet was made use of. It was also arranged that the radiating plate should form one of the walls of a chamber which could be connected with the air-pump and exhausted, so that the heat emitted by the copper plate might cross a vacuum before entering the experimental tube. With this apparatus, during the summer of 1859, I approximately determined the absorption of nine gases and twenty vapours. The results would furnish materials for a long memoir; but increased experience and improved methods have enabled me to substitute for those results others of greater accuracy; I shall therefore pass over the work of these seven weeks without further allusion to it.

On September 9 of the present year (1860) the inquiry was resumed. For three weeks the heated plate of copper was my source of heat, but it was finally rejected on the score of insufficient constancy. The cube of hot oil was again resorted to, and with it I continued to work up to Monday, October 29. During these seven weeks, from eight to ten hours daily were devoted to experiments; but the results, though more accurate, must unhappily share the fate of those

obtained in 1859. In fact, these fourteen weeks of labour constituted a period of discipline, during which a continued struggle was carried on against the difficulties of the subject and the defects of the locality in which the inquiry was conducted.

My reason for trying these high sources of heat was this: the absorptive power of some of the gases examined was so small that, to make it clearly evident, a powerful beam of radiant heat was essential. For other gases, and for *all* the vapours that had come under my notice, sources of lower temperature would have been not only sufficient, but far preferable. I was finally induced to resort to boiling water, which, though it gave greatly diminished effects, was capable of being preserved at so constant a temperature that deflections which, with the other sources, would be disturbed by errors of observation, became with it true quantitative measures of absorption.

§ 4.

Final Form of Apparatus.

The entire apparatus made use of in the experiments on absorption is figured on the Frontispiece. S S′ is the *experimental tube*, composed of brass, polished within, and connected, as shown in the figure, with the air-pump A A. At S and S′ are the plates of rock-salt which close the tube air-tight. The length from S to S′ is 4 feet. C is a cube, containing boiling water, in which is immersed the thermometer *t*. The cube is of cast-copper, and on one of its faces was a projecting ring, to which a brass tube of the same diameter as S S′, and capable of being connected air-tight with the latter, was carefully soldered. The face of the cube within the ring is the radiating plate, which is coated with lampblack. Thus between the cube C and the first plate of rock-salt there is *a front chamber* F, connected with the air-pump of the flexible tube D D, and capable of being exhausted independently of S S′. To prevent the heat of conduction from reaching the plate of rock-salt S, the tube F is caused to pass through a vessel V, being soldered to the latter where it enters it and issues from it. This vessel is supplied with a continuous flow of cold water through the influx tube *i i*, which dips to the bottom of the vessel; the

in ... tube *e e*, and the continued
in ... completely intercepts the heat
pr ... plate S.
tu ... gas-lamp L. P is the thermo-
ch ... at the end of the experimental
ac ... reflectors, as shown in the
on ... used to neutralise by its
th ... passing through S S′. The
by ... was an operation of some
... screen H was connected with
co ... by which it could be advanced
of ... minute spaces. For this most
wi ... to the kindness of my friend,
ol ... galvanometer, with perfectly astatic
be ... magnetic coil; it is connected with
ol ... Y Y is a system of six chloride
cu ... long; R is a U-tube, containing
wi ... moistened with strong caustic
po ... similar tube, containing fragments
to ... strong sulphuric acid. When
for ... the potash tube was suppressed.
th ... the case of atmospheric air, both
ch ... were to be removed, the potash tube
ha ... from which the gas to be ex-
cro ... through the drying tubes, and thence
this ... the experimental tube S S′. The
det ... arrangement at O O may for the
The ... shall refer to them particularly
incr
subs ... was as follows: The tube S S′ and
ther ... as perfectly as possible, the
furth ... was intercepted by shutting off the
O ... the interior blackened surface of
resum ... the vacuum F, then through the
my ... the experimental tube, crossed
of in ... concentrated by the anterior
resort ... the adjacent face of the pile P.
Octob
hours ... I have abandoned the use of the
thoug ... the mo-electric pile itself the differential

Meanwhile the rays from the hot cube C′ fell upon the opposite face of the pile, and the position of the galvanometer needle declared at once which source was predominant. A movement of the screen H back or forward with the hand sufficed to establish an approximate equality; but to make the radiations perfectly equal, and thus bring the needle exactly to 0°, the fine motion of the screw above referred to was necessary.

The needle being at 0°, the gas to be examined was admitted into the tube, passing, in the first place, through the drying apparatus. Any required quantity of the gas might be admitted; and here experiments on gases and vapours enjoy an advantage over those with liquids and solids—namely, the capability of changing the density at pleasure. When the required quantity of gas had been admitted the galvanometer was observed, and from the deflection of its needle the absorption was accurately determined.

The galvanometer was calibrated by the method recommended by Melloni ('Thermochrose,' p. 59), the precise value of its larger deflections being at once obtained by reference to a table. Up to the 30th degree, or thereabouts, the deflections may be regarded as the expression of the absorption; but beyond this the absorption equivalent to any deflection was obtained from the table of calibration.

§ 5.

ABSORPTION OF RADIANT HEAT.

First Results.—Action of Ozone and of Compound Gases on Radiant Heat.

The air of the laboratory, freed from its moisture and carbonic acid, and permitted to enter until the tube was filled, produced a deflection of about . . .	1°
Oxygen obtained from chlorate of potash and peroxide of manganese produced a deflection of about . . .	1°
One specimen of nitrogen, obtained from the decomposition of nitrate of potash, produced a deflection of about	1°
Hydrogen from zinc and sulphuric acid produced a deflection of about	1°
Hydrogen obtained from the electrolysis of water produced a deflection of about	1°

Oxygen obtained from the electrolysis of water, and sent through a series of eight bulbs containing a strong solution of iodide of potassium, produced a deflection of about . . . . . 1°

In the last experiment the electrolytic oxygen was freed from its ozone. The iodide of potassium was afterwards suppressed, and the oxygen, plus its ozone, admitted into the tube; the deflection produced was . . . 4°

Hence the small quantity of ozone which accompanied the oxygen in this case trebled the absorption of the oxygen itself.*

I have repeated this experiment many times, employing different sources of heat. With sources of high temperature the difference between the ozone and the ordinary oxygen comes out very strikingly. By careful decomposition a much larger amount of ozone might be obtained, and a correspondingly large effect on radiant heat.

In obtaining the electrolytic oxygen two different vessels were made use of. To diminish the resistance of the acidulated water to the passage of the current, I placed in one vessel a pair of very large platinum plates, between which the current from a battery of ten Grove's cells was transmitted. The oxygen bubbles liberated were extremely minute, and the gas, [illegible] through iodide of potassium, scarcely coloured the liquid, the characteristic odour of ozone was almost entirely [illegible] and there was little or no action upon radiant heat. In [illegible] vessel smaller plates were used. The bubbles of [illegible] were much larger, and did not come into such intimate [illegible] with either the platinum or the water. The oxygen [illegible] showed the characteristic reactions of ozone; [illegible] the above result was obtained.

[illegible] amount of heat transmitted through the tube in [illegible] produced a deflection of . . . 71·5°

[illegible] of heat the quantity necessary to cause the [illegible] from 0° to 1°, the number of units ex- [illegible] the above deflection is 308

[illegible] absorption by the above gases amounted to about

[illegible] that this result is in harmony with the supposition [illegible] See Memoir II §§ 17, 18, and 19.

I am unable at the present moment to range with certainty oxygen, hydrogen, nitrogen, and atmospheric air in the order of their absorptive powers, though several hundred experiments have been made with the view of doing so. The proper action of these gases is so small that the slightest foreign impurity gives one a predominance over the other. In preparing the gases the methods recommended in chemical treatises have been resorted to, but as yet only to discover the defects incidental to these methods. Augmented experience and the assistance of my friends will, I trust, enable me to solve this point by-and-by. An examination of the whole of the experiments induces me to regard hydrogen as the gas which exercises the lowest absorptive power.*

We have here the cases of minimum gaseous absorption. It will be interesting to place in juxtaposition with the above results some of those obtained with olefiant gas—the most highly absorbent permanent gas that I have hitherto examined. I select for this purpose an experiment made on November 21.

The needle being steady at zero in consequence of the equality of the actions on the opposite faces of the pile, the admission of olefiant gas gave a permanent deflection of . . . . . 70·3°

The gas being completely removed, and the equilibrium re-established, a plate of polished metal was interposed between one of the faces of the pile and the source of heat adjacent. The total amount of heat passing through the exhausted tube was thus found to produce a deflection of . . . . . 75°

Now a deflection of 70·3° is equivalent to 290 units, and a deflection of 75° is equivalent to 360 units; hence more than seven-ninths of the total heat, about 81 per cent., were cut off by the olefiant gas.

* The test to which these gases were subjected was far more severe than any previously applied, but the result was in practical accordance with the conviction that, at all events, in transparent gases, the absorption of radiant heat, if not absolutely insensible, was, at all events, beyond the reach of experiment. But early in 1859, coal-gas being at hand, I tried it, and found its deportment more like that of an athermic solid than that of a gas. A crowd of other gases was immediately added. In fact, this single experiment with coal-gas opened the door to all the researches recorded in this volume. [1872.]

The extraordinary energy with which the needle was deflected when the olefiant gas was admitted into the tube, was such as might occur had the plates of rock-salt become suddenly covered with something opaque. To test whether any such action occurred, I carefully polished a plate, and against it was pro jected for a considerable time a stream of the gas; there was n dimness produced. The plates of rock-salt, moreover, whic were removed daily from the tube, usually appeared as brigh when taken out as when they were put in.*

The gas in these experiments issued from its holder, where i had been in contact with cold water. To test whether it ha so chilled the plates of rock-salt as to produce the effect, similar holder was filled with atmospheric air and permitted to attain the temperature of the water; but the action of t air was not thereby sensibly augmented.

In order to subject the gas to ocular examination, I had glass tube constructed and connected with the air-pump. O permitting olefiant gas to enter it not the slightest dimness o opacity was observed. To remove the last trace of doubt as t the possible action of the gas on the plates of rock-salt the tin tube referred to at page 12 was perforated at it centre and a cock inserted into it; the source of heat was a one end of the tube, and the thermo-electric pile at som distance from the other. The plates of salt were entirely aban donod, the tube being open at its ends and consequently full c air. On allowing the olefiant gas to stream for a second o two into the tube through the central cock, the needle flew o and struck against its stops. It was held steadily for a con siderable time between 80° and 90°.

A slow current of air sent through the tube gradually re moved the gas, and the needle returned accurately to zero.

The gas within the holder being under a pressure of abo twelve inches of water, the cock attached to the cube wa turned quickly on and off; the quantity of gas which entere the tube in this brief interval was sufficient to cause the need to be driven to the stops, and steadily held between 60° and 70

The gas being again removed, the cock was turned once ba round as quickly as possible. The needle was driven in t

* From the very beginning of the inquiry my attention was awake to the possibil of precipitation upon the plates of rock-salt. [1872.]

first instance through an arc of 60°, and was held permanently at 50°.

The quantity of gas which produced this last effect, on being admitted into a graduated tube, was found not to exceed one-sixth of a cubic inch in volume.

The tin tube was now taken away, and both sources of heat allowed to act from some distance on the thermo-electric pile. When the needle was at zero, olefiant gas was allowed to issue from a common Argand burner into the air between one of the sources of heat and the pile. The gas was invisible—nothing was seen in the air—but the needle immediately declared its presence, being driven through an arc of 41°. In the four experiments last described the source of heat was a cube of oil heated to 250° Centigrade, the compensation cube being filled with boiling water.*

Those who, like myself, have been taught to regard transparent gases as sensibly diathermanous, will probably share the astonishment with which I witnessed the foregoing effects. I was, indeed, slow to believe it possible that a body so constituted, and so transparent to light as olefiant gas, could be so densely opaque to any kind of rays; and, to secure myself against error, several hundred experiments were executed with this single substance. But the citing of them at greater length could not add to the conclusiveness of the proofs just furnished, that the case is one of true calorific absorption.†

§ 6.

Variations of Density.—Relation of Absorption to Quantity of Matter.

Having thus established in a general way the absorptive power of olefiant gas, the question arises, What is the relation which subsists between the density of the gas and the quantity of heat extinguished?

* With a cube containing boiling water this experiment has been since made visible to a large assembly.

† It is evident that the old mode of experiment might be applied to this gas. Indeed, several of the solids examined by Melloni are inferior to it in absorptive power. Had time permitted, I should have checked my results by experiments made in the usual way; this, however, will be done on a future occasion.

I sought at first to answer this question in the following way: An ordinary mercurial gauge was attached to the air-pump. The experimental tube being exhausted, and the needle of the galvanometer at zero, olefiant gas was admitted until it depressed the mercurial column 1 inch, the consequent deflection being noted. The gas was then admitted until a depression of 2 inches was observed, and thus the absorption effected by gas of 1, 2, 3, and more inches' pressure was determined. In the following table the first column contains the pressures in inches of mercury, the second the deflections, and the third the absorption equivalent to each deflection.

TABLE I.—*Olefiant Gas.*

Pressures in inches	Deflections °	Absorption per 100	Pressures in inches	Deflections °	Absorption per 100
1	56	90	7	61·4	182
2	58·2	123	8	61·7	186
3	59·3	142	9	62	190
4	60	157	10	62·2	192
5	60·5	168	20	66	227
6	61	177			

No definite relation between the density of the gas and its absorption is here exhibited. We see that an augmentation of the density *seven times* about *doubles* the amount of the absorption; while gas of 20 inches' pressure effects only 2½ times the absorption of gas under 1 inch of pressure.

But here the following reflections suggest themselves: It is evident that olefiant gas of 1 inch pressure, producing so large a deflection as 56°, must extinguish a large proportion of the rays which are capable of being absorbed by the gas, and hence the succeeding measures, having a less and less amount of heat to act upon, must produce a continually smaller effect. But supposing the quantity of gas first introduced to be so inconsiderable that the number of rays extinguished by it is a vanishing quantity compared with the total number capable of absorption, we might reasonably expect that in this case a double quantity of gas would produce a double effect, a treble quantity a treble effect, or, in general terms, that the absorption would, for a time, be proportional to the density.

To test this idea a portion of the apparatus, purposely omitted in the description already given, was made use of

O O (see Frontispiece) is a graduated glass tube, the end of which dips into the basin of water B. The tube can be closed above by means of the stopcock *r*; *d d* is a tube containing fragments of chloride of calcium. The tube O O is first filled with water to the cock *r*; this water is then displaced by olefiant gas; and afterwards the tube S S′, and the entire space between the cock *r* and the experimental tube, is exhausted. The cock *n* being now closed and *r′* left open, the cock *r* at the top of the tube O O is carefully turned on and the gas permitted to enter the tube S S′ with extreme slowness. The water rises in O O, each of the smallest divisions of which represents a volume of $\frac{1}{50}$th of a cubic inch. Successive measures of this capacity were admitted into the tube, the absorption in each case being determined.

In the following table the first column expresses the quantity of gas admitted into the experimental tube, and the second the corresponding deflection, which, within the limits of the table, expresses the absorption; the third column contains the absorption, calculated on the supposition that it is proportional to the density.

TABLE II.—*Olefiant Gas.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{50}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures of Gas	Absorption per 100		Measures of Gas	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
1	2·2	2·2	9	19·8	19·8
2	4·5	4·4	10	22	22
3	6·6	6·6	11	24	24·2
4	8·8	8·8	12	25·4	26.4
5	11	11	13	29	28·6
6	12	13·2	14	30·2	29·8
7	14·8	15·4	15	33·5	33
8	16·8	17.6			

This table shows the correctness of the foregoing surmise, and proves that for small quantities of gas the absorption is exactly proportional to the density.

Let us pause for a moment to estimate the tenuity of the gas with which we have here operated. The length of the experimental tube is 48 inches, and its diameter 2·4 inches; its volume is therefore 218 cubic inches. Adding to this the contents of the cocks and other conduits leading to the tube, we may assume that each fiftieth of a cubic inch of the gas had to diffuse itself

[illegible]s. The pressure, therefore, of [illegible]s diffused would be $\frac{1}{11000}$th of [illegible]ble of depressing the mercurial [illegible] $\frac{1}{367}$th of an inch, or about

[illegible]

[illegible]*pour on Radiant Heat.*

[illegible]lefiant gas, extraordinary as it [illegible]eriments, is far exceeded by that [illegible]ile liquids. A glass flask was [illegible]shed with an interior thread, by [illegible] be screwed airtight to the flask. [illegible] the latter, the space above the [illegible] completely freed of air by [illegible]ask, with its closed stopcock, being [illegible] tube; the latter was exhausted [illegible]. The cock was then turned on [illegible] entered the experimental tube. [illegible]e of the air-pump, and when it [illegible] was promptly closed. The con- [illegible]n was then noted; a second [illegible] to depress the gauge another [illegible]n this way the absorptions of [illegible] possessing within the tube 1 [illegible]d.

[illegible] column contains the pressures [illegible] due to each, and the third the [illegible]ssed in the units already referred [illegible]sen the corresponding absorp- [illegible] the fourth column.

[illegible] *Ether.*

[illegible]	Corresponding Absorption by [illegible] Gas
[illegible]	90
[illegible]	123
[illegible]	142
[illegible]	154
[illegible]	163

For these pressures the absorption of radiant heat by the vapour of sulphuric ether is more than twice that of olefiant gas. We also observe that in the case of the vapour the successive absorptions approximate more quickly to equality. In fact, the absorption produced by 4 inches of the vapour is sensibly the same as that produced by 5.

But reflections similar to those already applied to olefiant gas are also applicable to ether. Supposing we make our unit-measure small enough, the number of rays first destroyed will vanish in comparison with the total number, and for a time the fact will probably manifest itself that the absorption is directly proportional to the density. To examine whether this is the case, a portion of the apparatus, omitted in the general description, was made use of. K is a small flask, with a brass cap, which is closely screwed to the stopcock *c′*. Between the cocks *c′* and *c*, the latter connected with the experimental tube, is the chamber M, the capacity of which was accurately determined. The flask K being partially filled with ether, the air above the liquid is removed. The stopcock *c′* being shut off and *c* turned on, the tube S S′ and the chamber M are exhausted. The cock *c* being now shut off, and *c′* turned on, the chamber M is filled with pure ether-vapour. By turning *c′* off and *c* on, this vapour is allowed to diffuse itself through the experimental tube; successive measures are thus introduced, and the effect produced by each is noted. Measures of various capacities were made use of, according to the requirements of the vapours examined.

In the first series of experiments made with this apparatus, I omitted to remove the air from the space above the liquid; each measure therefore sent in to the tube was a mixture of vapour and air. This diminished the effect of the vapour; but the proportionality, for small quantities, of density to absorption exhibits itself so decidedly as to induce me to record the observations. The first column, as usual, contains the measures of vapour, the second the observed absorption, and the third the calculated absorption. The galvanometric deflections are omitted, their values being contained in the second column. In fact, as far as the seventh observation, the absorptions are merely the record of the deflections.

through a space of 220 cubic inches. Tl
a single measure of the gas thus diffuse
an atmosphere,—a pressure capable of d
column connected with the pump $\frac{1}{367}$tl
$\frac{1}{15}$th of a millimetre!

§ 7.

Action of Sulphuric-ether Vapour

But the absorptive energy of olefiant
is shown to be by the above experimen
of some of the vapours of volatile li
provided with a brass cap furnished w
means of which a stopcock could be sc
Sulphuric ether being placed in the l
liquid and the liquid itself were co
means of an air-pump. The flask, wit
attached to the experimental tube
and the needle brought to zero. T
so that the ether-vapour slowly ent
An assistant observed the gauge
had sunk an inch, the stopcock w
sequent galvanometric deflection
quantity of the vapour, sufficient
inch, was then admitted, and i
five successive measures, each
inch of pressure, were determin

In the following table the fir
in inches, the second the deflect
amount of heat absorbed, expr
to. For the purpose of comp
tions of olefiant gas are place

TABLE III.

Pressures in inches	Deflections
1	64·8
2	70
3	72
4	73
5	73

We here find the proportion between density and absorption sensibly preserved for the first eleven measures, after which the deviation gradually augments. Some specimens of ether have been examined which acted still more energetically on the thermal rays than that just referred to.

No doubt for smaller measures than $\frac{1}{100}$th of a cubic inch the above law holds still more rigidly true; and in a suitable locality it would be easy to determine with perfect accuracy $\frac{1}{10}$th of the absorption produced by our first measure; this would correspond to $\frac{1}{1000}$th of a cubic inch of vapour. But on entering the tube the vapour has only the tension due to the temperature of the laboratory, namely 12 inches. This would require to be multiplied by 2·5 to bring it up to that of the atmosphere. Hence the $\frac{1}{1000}$th of a cubic inch, the absorption of which has been affirmed capable of measurement, would, on being diffused through a tube possessing a capacity of 220 cubic inches, have a pressure of $\frac{1}{220} \times \frac{1}{2 \cdot 5} \times \frac{1}{1000} = \frac{1}{500 \cdot 000}$th of an atmosphere!

§ 8.

Extension of Inquiry to other Vapours.

I have now to record the results obtained with thirteen other vapours. The method of experiment was in all cases the same as that employed in the case of ether, the only variable element being the size of the unit-measure. For with many substances no sensible effect could be obtained with the unit volume employed in the experiments last recorded. With bisulphide of carbon, for example, it was necessary to augment the unit-measure 50 times to render the measurements satisfactory.

TABLE VI.—*Bisulphide of Carbon.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{2}$ a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100		Measures	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
1	2·2	2·2	11	16·2	24·2
2	4·9	4·4	12	16·8	26·4
3	6·5	6·6	13	17·5	28·6
4	8·8	8·8	14	18·2	30·8
5	10·7	11	15	19	33
6	12·5	13	16	20	35·2
7	13·8	15·4	17	20	37·4
8	14·5	17·6	18	20·2	39·6
9	15	19	19	21	41·8
10	15·6	22	20	21	44

As far as the sixth measure the absorption is proportional to the density; after which the effect of each successive measure diminishes. Comparing the absorption effected by a quantity of vapour which depressed the mercury column half an inch, with that effected by vapour of one inch pressure, the same deviation from proportionality is observed. Thus:—

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Absorption per 100
½ inch	14·8
1 inch	18·8

These numbers simply express the galvanometric deflections, which, as already stated, are strictly proportional to the absorption as far as 80° or thereabouts. Did the law of proportion hold good, the absorption due to 1 inch of tension ought of course to be 29·6 instead of 18·8.

Whether for equal volumes of the vapours at their maximum density, or for equal pressures as measured by the depression of the mercurial column, bisulphide of carbon exercises the lowest absorptive power of all the vapours hitherto examined. For very small quantities, a volume of sulphuric-ether vapour, at its maximum density in the unit-measure, and expanded thence into the experimental tube, absorbs 100 times the quantity of heat intercepted by an equal volume of bisulphide of carbon vapour at its maximum density. These substances mark the extreme limits of the scale, as far as my inquiries have hitherto proceeded. The action of every other vapour is less than that of sulphuric ether, and greater than that of bisulphide of carbon.

Remarks on the Explosion of Bisulphide-of-Carbon Vapour in the Air-pump Cylinders.

A very singular phenomenon was repeatedly observed during the experiments with bisulphide of carbon. After determining the absorption of the vapour, the tube was exhausted as perfectly as possible, the trace of vapour left behind being exceedingly minute. Dry air was then admitted to cleanse the tube. On again exhausting, after the first few strokes of the pump a jar was felt and a kind of explosion heard, while dense volumes of blue smoke immediately issued from the cylinders. The action

was confined to these, and never propagated backwards into the experimental tube.

It is only with bisulphide of carbon that this effect has been observed. It may, I think, be explained in the following manner:—To open the valve of the piston, the gas beneath it must have a certain pressure, which, when suddenly produced, is sufficient to cause the combination of the constituents of the bisulphide of carbon with the oxygen of the air. Such a combination certainly takes place, for the odour of sulphurous acid is unmistakable amid the fumes.

To test this idea I tried the effect of compression in the air-syringe. A bit of tow or cotton wool moistened with bisulphide of carbon, and placed in the syringe, emitted a bright flash when the air was compressed. By blowing out the fumes with a glass tube, this experiment may be repeated twenty times with the same bit of cotton.

It is not necessary even to let the moistened pellet remain in the syringe. If the bit of tow or cotton be thrown into the syringe, and out again as quickly as it can be ejected, on compressing the air the luminous flash is seen. Pure oxygen produces a brighter flash than air. These facts are in harmony with the above explanation.

Continuation of Experiments on Vapours.

TABLE VII.—*Amylene.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100		Measures	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
1	3·4	4·3	6	26·5	25·8
2	8·4	8·6	7	30·6	30·1
3	12	12·9	8	35·3	34·4
4	16·5	17·2	9	39	38·7
5	21·6	21·5	10	44	43

For these quantities the absorption is proportional to the density, but for large quantities the usual deviation is observed as shown by the following observations:—

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Deflection	Absorption per 100
½ inch	60°	157
1 inch	65	216

A [illegible] the absorption for an inch of the [illegible] of 216.

[illegible] *of Ethyl.*

[illegible] a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Calculated
6	31·8	30·6
7	35·6	35·9
8	40	40·8
9	44	45·9
10	47·5	51

Th[illegible] which [illegible] tion [illegible] hold [illegible] cours[illegible]

[illegible] *gauge.*

[illegible]	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	94
[illegible]	120

Wh[illegible] densi[illegible] the m[illegible] absor[illegible] very [illegible] maxi[illegible] into [illegible] heat [illegible] vapou[illegible] extre[illegible] proce[illegible] sulph[illegible]

[illegible] *of Methyl.*

[illegible] a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Calculated
6	20·5	20·4
7	24	23·8
8	26·3	27·2
9	30	30·6
10	32·3	34

[illegible] *gauge.*

[illegible]	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	60
[illegible]	95

Rema

A [illegible] the ex[illegible] the al[illegible] is pos[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] was [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] *of Amyl.*

[illegible] a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Calculated
[illegible]	[illegible]	3·4
[illegible]	[illegible]	4
[illegible]	[illegible]	4·6
[illegible]	[illegible]	5·1
[illegible]	[illegible]	5·7

The deflections here are very small; the substance, however, possesses such feeble volatility that the pressure of a measure of its vapour, when diffused through the experimental tube, must be infinitesimal. With the specimen examined, it was not practicable to obtain a pressure sufficient to cause the mercury gauge to sink half-an-inch; hence no observations of this kind are recorded.

TABLE XI.—*Chloride of Amyl.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100		Measures	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
1	1·3	1·3	6	8·5	7·8
2	3	2·6	7	9	9·1
3	3·8	3·9	8	10·9	10·4
4	5·1	5·2	9	11·3	11·7
5	6·8	6·5	10	12·3	13

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Deflection	Absorption per 100
½ inch	59°	137
1 inch	not practicable.	

TABLE XII.—*Benzol.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100		Measures	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
1	4·5	4·5	11	47	49
2	9·5	9	12	49	54
3	14	13·5	13	51	58·5
4	18·5	18	14	54	63
5	22·5	22·5	15	56	67·5
6	27·5	27	16	59	72
7	31·6	31·5	17	63	76·5
8	35·5	36	18	67	81
9	39	40	19	69	85·5
10	44	45	20	72	90

Up to the 10th measure, or thereabouts, the proportion between density and absorption holds good, from which onwards the deviation from the law gradually augments.

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Deflection	Absorption per 100
½ inch	54°	78
1 inch	57	103

Did the proportion hold good, the absorption pressure ought to be 314, instead of 216.

TABLE VIII.—*Iodide of Ethyl.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated	Measures
1	5·4	5·1	6
2	10·3	10·2	7
3	16·8	15·3	8
4	22·2	20·4	9
5	26·6	25·5	10

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Deflection
½ inch	56°·3
1 inch	58·2

TABLE IX.—*Iodide o*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a c

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated
1	3·5	3·4
2	7	6·8
3	10·3	10·2
4	15	13·6
5	17·5	17

By mercuri

Pressure	Defl
½ inch	4
1 inch	

TABLE X.—

(Unit-measur

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calcula
1	0·6	0·57
2	1	1·
3	1·4	1
4	2	
5	3	

TABLE XVI.—*Chloroform.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{10}$th of a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated	Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated
1	4·5	4·5	6	27	27
2	9	9	7	31·2	31·5
3	13·8	13·5	8	35	36
4	18·2	18	9	39	40·5
5	22·3	22·5	10	40	45

Subsequent observations lead me to believe that the absorption by chloroform is a little higher than that given in the above table.

TABLE XVII.—*Alcohol.*

(Unit-measure $\frac{1}{2}$ a cubic inch.)

Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated	Measures	Absorption per 100 Observed	Absorption per 100 Calculated
1	4	4	9	37·5	36
2	7·2	8	10	41·5	40
3	10·5	12	11	45·8	44
4	14	16	12	48	48
5	19	20	13	50·4	52
6	23	24	14	53·5	56
7	28·5	28	15	55·8	60
8	32	32			

By mercurial gauge.

Pressure	Deflection	Absorption per 100
$\frac{1}{2}$ inch	60°	175
1 inch	not practicable.	

The difference between the measurements when equal *pressures* and when equal *volumes* at the maximum density are made use of is here strikingly exhibited. In the case of alcohol, for example, a unit-measure of half a cubic inch was needed to obtain an effect about equal to that produced by benzol with a measure only $\frac{1}{10}$ of a cubic inch in capacity; and yet for a common pressure of 0·5 of an inch, alcohol cuts off precisely twice as much heat as benzol. There is also an enormous difference between alcohol and sulphuric ether when equal measures at the maximum density are compared; but to bring the alcohol and ether vapours up to a common pressure, the density of the former must be many times augmented. Hence it follows that when *equal pressures* of these two substances are

[illegible] between them diminishes considerably.
[illegible] to many of the substances whose
[illegible] the foregoing tables; to the iodide
[illegible] example, and to the propionate of
[illegible] likely that with equal pressures the
[illegible] specimen of the substance last men-
[illegible] possess a higher absorptive power
[illegible] itself.

§ 9.

[illegible]fluence of Vapours on the Interior [illegible] Experimental Tube.

[illegible] that the experimental tube em-
[illegible] was of brass, polished within for
[illegible] reflexion the calorific flux, and
[illegible] light the action of the feebler
[illegible] however, to try the effect of
[illegible]ity of the gas into the polished
[illegible] with prompt energy; but on
[illegible] return to zero. To cleanse the
[illegible] into it ten times in succession;
[illegible]tly to the 40th degree from zero.
[illegible]sed: the chlorine had attacked
[illegible] its reflecting power; the
[illegible] tube itself cutting off an amount
[illegible] the observed deflection. For
[illegible] interior of the tube had to be

[illegible] examined had produced a
[illegible] was necessary to be perfectly
[illegible] had not vitiated the other
[illegible], therefore, a length of 2 feet
[illegible] coated carefully on the inside
[illegible] determined the absorptions
[illegible], at a common pressure of
[illegible] was all that was

[illegible] on this occasion. A similar effect was

aimed at, and I am satisfied that the slight discrepancies which the measurements exhibit would disappear, or be accounted for, in a more careful examination.

In the following table the results obtained with the blackened and with the bright tubes are placed side by side, the pressure in the former being three-tenths, and in the latter five-tenths of an inch.

TABLE XVIII.

Vapour	Absorption per 100		Absorption in Blackened Tube proportional to
	Blackened Tube 0·3 pressure	Bright Tube 0·5 pressure	
Bisulphide of carbon	5	21	23
Iodide of methyl	15·8	60	71
Benzol	17·5	78	79
Chloroform	17·5	89	79
Iodide of ethyl	21·5	94	97
Wood-spirit	26·5	123	120
Methylic alcohol	29	133	131
Chloride of amyl	30	137	135
Amylene	31·8	157	143

The order of absorption is here shown to be the same in both tubes, the quantity absorbed in the bright tube being, in general, about 4½ times that absorbed in the black one. In the third column, indeed, I have placed the numbers contained in the first column multiplied by 4·5. These results completely dissipate the suspicion that the effects observed with the polished tube could be due to a change of the reflecting power of its inner surface by the contact of the vapours.

With the blackened tube the order of absorption of the following substances, commencing with the lowest, stood thus:—

Alcohol,
Sulphuric ether,
Formic ether,
Propionate of ethyl,

whereas with the bright tube they stood thus:—

Formic ether,
Alcohol,
Propionate of ethyl,
Sulphuric ether.

– stated, these differences would in all probability
counted for on re-examination. Indeed very

compared, the difference between them[illegible]mens used would be
Similar observations apply to many [illegible]served differences of
deportment is recorded in the fore[illegible]
and chloride of amyl, for example,
ethyl. Indeed it is not unlikely t[illegible]
vapour of a perfectly pure specime[illegible] *[illegible]diant Heat.*
tioned would be found to posse[illegible]
than that of sulphuric ether itsel[illegible] hydrogen, atmospheric
[illegible]corded. Besides these
[illegible]ic acid, sulphuretted
§ [illegible] of these gases is so

Action of Chlorine.—Possible I[illegible] [illegible]pours referred to in the
Surface of the [illegible] [illegible]ship of absorption to
[illegible] the vapours were aban-
It has been already stated [illegible]ing determined by the
ployed in these experiments [illegible]
the purpose of augmenting [illegible]
thus bringing into cleare[illegible]
gases and vapours. Wish[illegible] *[illegible] Oxide.*
chlorine, I admitted a qu[illegible]

[illegible]	Calculated
[illegible]	2·5
[illegible]	5
[illegible]	7·5
[illegible]	10
[illegible]	12·5
[illegible]	15
[illegible]	17·5

tube. The needle was d[illegible]
pumping out,* it refus[illegible]
tube, dry air was introd[illegible]
but the needle pointed p[illegible]
The cause was easily [illegible]
the metal and partia[illegible]
absorption by the side[illegible] [illegible]sorption by carbonic oxide
of heat competent to [illegible] gas. But this proportion
subsequent experim[illegible] of the gas, as shown by
repolished.

Though no vapo[illegible]

[illegible]	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	18
[illegible]	32·5
[illegible]	45

permanent effect of [illegible]
satisfied that this [illegible]
experiments. To [illegible]
of the experiment[illegible]
with lampblack, [illegible]
of all the vapours [illegible] [illegible] specimens of methylic alcohol
0·3 of an inch. [illegible] pure an absorption of 84 and the
[illegible] rare, but the other was not pure,
[illegible] of methylic alcohol. I have
[illegible] the influence of ozone on

* Dense dark fum[illegible]
produced by sulphur[illegible]

TABLE XX.—*Carbonic Acid.*

Pressure in inches	Observed	Calculated
0·5	5	3·6
1	7·5	7
1·5	10·5	10·5
2	14	14
2·5	17·8	17·5
3	21·8	21
3·5	24·5	24·5

Here we have the proportion exhibited, but not so with larger quantities.

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
5	25°	25
10	36	36
15	42·5	48

TABLE XXI.—*Sulphuretted Hydrogen.*

Pressure in inches	Absorption per 100		Pressure in inches	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
0 5	7·8	6	3	34·5	36
1	12·5	12	3·5	36	42
1·5	18	18	4	36·5	48
2	24	24	4·5	38	54
2·5	30	30	5	40	60

The proportion here holds good up to a pressure of 2·5 inches, when the deviation from it commences and gradually augments.

Though these measurements were made with all possible care, I should like to repeat them. Dense fumes issued from the cylinders of the air-pump on exhausting the tube of this gas, and I am not at present able to state with confidence that a trace of such in a very diffuse form within the tube did not interfere with the purity of the results.

TABLE XXII.—*Nitrous Oxide.*

Pressure in inches	Absorption per 100		Pressure in inches	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated		Observed	Calculated
0·5	14·5	14·5	3	45	87
1	23·5	29	3·5	47·7	101·5
1·5	30	43·5	4	49	116
2	35·5	58	4·5	51·5	130·5
2·5	41	71·5	5	54	145

Here the divergence from proportionality is manifest from the commencement.

Remarks on the Experiments of Dr. Franz.

I promised at the beginning of this memoir to allude to the results of Dr. Franz: this shall now be done. With a tube 3 feet long and blackened within, an absorption of 3·54 per cent. by atmospheric air was observed in his experiments. In my experiments, however, with a tube 4 feet long and polished within, which makes the distance traversed by the reflected rays far more than 4 feet, the absorption is only one-ninth of the above amount. In the experiments of Dr. Franz, moreover, carbonic acid appears as a feebler absorber than oxygen. According to my experiments, for small quantities the absorptive power of carbonic acid is about 150 times that of oxygen; and at the atmospheric pressure, carbonic acid probably absorbs nearly 100 times as much as oxygen.

The differences between Dr. Franz and me admit of the following simple explanation. His source of heat was an argand lamp, and the ends of his experimental tube were stopped with plates of glass. Now Melloni has shown that fully 61 per cent. of the heat rays emanating from a Locatelli lamp are absorbed by a plate of glass one-tenth of an inch in thickness. Hence the greater portion of the rays issuing from the lamp of Dr. Franz was expended in heating the two glass ends of his experimental tube. These ends became secondary sources of heat which radiated against his pile. On admitting cool air into the tube, the partial withdrawal by conduction and convection of the heat of the glass plates produced an effect exactly the same as that of true absorption. By allowing the air in my experimental tube to come into contact with the radiating plate, I have often obtained a deflection of twenty or thirty degrees,—the effect being due to the cooling of the plate, and not to absorption. It is also certain that, had I, like Dr. Franz, used heat from a luminous source, my small absorption of 0·4 per cent. would have been considerably diminished.

§ 11.

Action of Aqueous Vapour.—Possible Effect of an Atmospheric Envelope on the Temperature of a Planet.

I have now to refer briefly to a point of considerable interest —the effect, namely, of our atmosphere on solar and terrestrial

carbonic
)th of

he
. 1
re its
an ab-
. . 15

was found that
gh the atmosphere
ption at least equal
self.
these experiments on
nt conclusions of great
. It is exceedingly pro-
rays by the atmosphere, as
y due to the watery vapour
ference between the tempera-
the evening, is also probably
nparatively shallow stratum of
se to the earth. At noon the
beams is very small; in the even-

sun's direct rays on high mountains
s beams having to penetrate only a
the comparative absence of aqueous
vations.†
ich exercises such a destructive action
is comparatively transparent to the rays
e differential action of the heat coming
earth, and that radiated from the earth
augmented by the aqueous vapour of the

ourier, M. Pouillet, and Mr. Hopkins regard
of the terrestrial rays as exercising a most

of the locality in which this experiment was made render its
circumstances necessary.
observations of Welsh and Hooker, reasoned out by Strachey.

important influence on climate. Now if, as the above experiments indicate, the chief influence be exercised by the aqueous vapour, every variation of this constituent must produce a change of climate. Similar remarks would apply to the carbonic acid diffused through the air, while an almost inappreciable admixture of any of the stronger hydrocarbon vapours would powerfully hold back the terrestrial rays and produce corresponding climatic changes. It is not, therefore, necessary to assume alterations in the density and height of the atmosphere to account for different amounts of heat being preserved to the earth at different times; a slight change in the variable constituents of the atmosphere would suffice. Such changes in fact may have produced all the mutations of climate which the researches of geologists reveal. However this may be, the facts above cited remain firm; they constitute true causes, the *extent* alone of the operation remaining doubtful.*

The measurements recorded in the foregoing pages constitute only a small fraction of those actually made; but they fulfil the object of the present portion of the inquiry. They establish the existence of enormous differences among colourless gases and vapours as to their action upon radiant heat; and they also show that when the quantities are sufficiently small, the absorption in the case of each particular vapour is exactly proportional to the density.

The experiments, moreover, furnish us with purer cases of *molecular action* than have been hitherto attained in researches of this nature. In both solids and liquids the cohesion of the particles is implicated; they mutually control and limit each other. A certain action, over and above that which belongs to them separately, comes into play and embarrasses our conceptions. But in the cases above recorded the molecules are perfectly free, and we fix upon them individually the effects which the experiments exhibit; thus the mind's eye is directed more firmly than ever on those distinctive physical qualities whereby a ray of heat is stopped by one molecule and unimpeded by another.

* On this point, see Section 23, Memoir II.

ASES.

bsorption.

d by a flame
er; the bright-
le, being chiefly
the flame.*
his alcohol lamp to
f platinum wire into
of wire placed in the
rgand chimney gave a
was withdrawn no trace
his apparatus. He con-
ir possesses the power of
our best thermoscopic in-
r.† These are the only ex-
n this subject, and they are

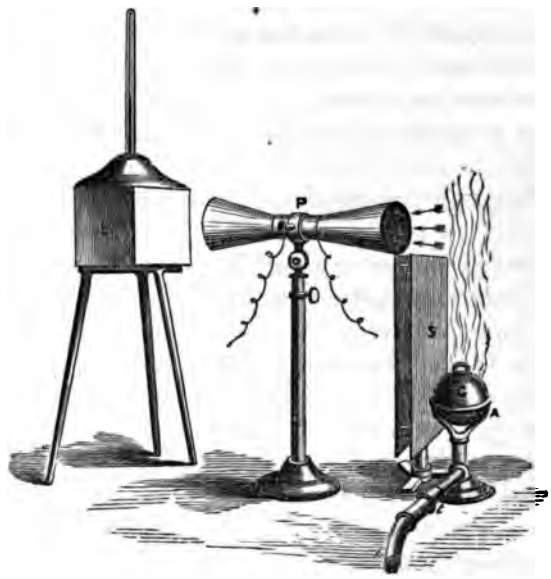
rmative ones. The pile, furnished
laced upon a stand, with a screen
An alcohol lamp was placed behind
was entirely hidden by the latter; on
he gaseous column radiated its heat
luced a considerable deflection. The
d when a candle or an ordinary jet of
the alcohol lamp.
ts of combustion acted on the pile in the
but the radiation from ordinary undried air
ated by placing a heated iron spatula or metal
he screen. A deflection was thus obtained
spatula was raised to a red heat, amounted to
y degrees. No radiation from the spatula to the
possible, and no portion of the heated air itself
he pile, so as to communicate its warmth by contact
r.

le arrangement the particles may be liberated *red-hot*, instead of white-
vidual particle describing a *line* of red light. [1872.]

rmochrose, p. 94. Further: 'No fact is yet known which directly proves
power of pure and transparent elastic fluids.'—Taylor's *Scientific Memoirs*,
p. 501.

My next care was to examine whether different gases possessed different powers of radiation; and for this purpose the following arrangement was devised. P (fig. 1) represents the thermo-electric pile with its two conical reflectors; S is a double screen of polished tin; A is an argand burner consisting of two concentric rings perforated with orifices for the escape of the gas; C is a heated copper ball; the tube *t t* leads to a gas-holder containing the gas to be examined. When the ball C is placed on the argand burner, it of course heats the air in contact with it; an ascending current is established, which acts on the

Fig. 1.



pile as in the experiments last described. It was found necessary to neutralize this radiation, and for this purpose a large Leslie's cube L, filled with water a few degrees above the temperature of the air, was allowed to act on the opposite face of the pile.

When the needle was thus brought to zero, the cock of the gas-holder was turned on; the gas passed through the burner, came into contact with the ball, and ascended afterwards in a heated column in front of the pile. The galvanometer was now observed, and the limit of the arc through which its needle was

urged was noted. It is needless to remark that the ball was entirely hidden by the screen from the thermo-electric pile, and that, even were this not the case, the mode of compensation adopted would still give us the pure action of the gas.

The results of the experiments are given in the following table, the figure appended to the name of each gas marking the number of degrees through which the radiation from the latter urged the needle of the galvanometer*:—

	Degrees
Air	0
Oxygen	0
Nitrogen	0
Hydrogen	0
Carbonic oxide	12
Carbonic acid	18
Nitrous oxide	29
Olefiant gas	53

The radiation from air, it will be remembered, was neutralized by the large Leslie's cube, and hence the 0° attached to it merely denotes that the propulsion of air from the gas-holder through the argand burner did not augment the effect. Oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, sent in a similar manner over the ball, were equally ineffective. The other gases, however, not only exhibit a marked action, but also marked differences of action. Their radiative powers follow precisely the same order as their powers of absorption. In fact, the deflections actually produced by their respective absorptions at a common pressure of 5 inches are as follows:—

Air	A fraction of a degree
Oxygen	" "
Nitrogen	" "
Hydrogen	" "
Carbonic oxide	18°
Carbonic acid	25°
Nitrous oxide	44°
Olefiant gas	61°

It would be easy to give these experiments a more elegant form, and to arrive at greater accuracy, which I intend to do on a future occasion; but my object now is simply to establish the general order of the radiative powers of these gases, as contrasted with their powers of absorption.

* I have also rendered these experiments on radiation visible to a large assembly. They may be readily introduced in lectures on radiant heat.

§ 13.

The Varnishing of Polished Metal Surfaces by Gases.

When the polished metallic face of a Leslie's cube is turned towards a thermo-electric pile, the effect produced is inconsiderable, but it is greatly augmented when a coat of varnish is laid upon the polished surface. Now a film of gas may be employed instead of the coat of varnish. Such cube, containing boiling water, had a polished silver face turned towards the pile, and its effect on the galvanometer neutralized in the usual manner. The needle being at 0°, a film of olefiant gas, issuing from a narrow slit, was caused to pass over the metal. The consequent radiation produced a deflection of 45°. When the gas was cut off, the needle returned accurately to 0°.

Reciprocally, absorption by a coating film of gas may be shown by filling a cube with cold water, but not so cold as to produce the precipitation of the aqueous vapour of the air, and allowing the pile to radiate against it. A gilt copper ball, cooled in a freezing mixture, being placed in front of the pile, its effect was neutralized by presenting a beaker containing a little iced water to the face opposite. A film of olefiant gas was sent over the ball, but the consequent deflection proved that the absorption by the ball, instead of being greater, was less than before. On examination, the ball was found coated with a crust of ice, which is one of the best absorbers of radiant heat. The olefiant gas, being warmer than the ice, partially neutralized its action. When, however, the temperature of the ball was only a few degrees lower than that of the atmosphere, and its surface quite dry, the film of gas was found, like a film of varnish, to augment the absorption.

§ 14.

First Observation of the Radiation of a Vapour heated dynamically.

A remarkable effect, which contributed at first to the complexity of the experiments, can now be explained. Conceive the experimental tube exhausted and the needle at zero; conceive a

small quantity of alcohol or ether vapour admitted; it cuts off a portion of the heat from one source, and the opposite source triumphs. Let the consequent deflection be 45°. If dry air be now admitted till the tube is filled, its normal effect of course would be slightly to augment the absorption and make the deflection greater. But the following action is really observed:—When the air first enters, the needle, instead of ascending, descends; it falls to 26°, as if a portion of the heat originally cut off had been restored. At 26°, however, the needle stops, turns, moves quickly upwards, and takes up a permanent position a little higher than 45°. Let the tube now be exhausted, the withdrawal of the mixed air and vapour ought of course to restore the equilibrium with which we started; but the following effects are observed:—When the exhaustion commences, the needle moves upwards from 45° to 54°; it then halts, turns, and descends speedily to 0°, where it permanently remains.

After many attempts to account for the anomaly, I proceeded thus:—A thermo-electric couple was soldered to the external surface of the experimental tube, and its ends connected with a galvanometer. When air was admitted, a deflection was produced, showing that the air, on entering the vacuum, was heated. On exhausting, the needle was also deflected, showing that the interior of the tube was chilled. These are indeed known effects; but I was anxious to make myself perfectly sure of them. I subsequently had the tube perforated and delicate thermometers screwed into it airtight. On filling the tube the thermometric columns rose, on exhausting it they sank, the range between the maximum and minimum amounting in the case of air to 5° Fahr.

Hence the following explanation of the above singular effects. The absorptive power of the ether or alcohol vapour is very great, and its radiative power is equally so. The heat generated by the air on its entrance is communicated to the vapour, which thus becomes a temporary source of radiant heat, and diminishes the deflection produced in the first instance by its presence. The reverse occurs when the tube is exhausted; the vapour is then chilled, its great absorptive action on the heat radiated from the adjacent face of the pile comes into play, the original absorption being apparently augmented. In both cases, how-

[illegible], the action is transient; the vapour soon loses the h[illegible] communicated to it, and soon gains the heat which it has l[illegible] and matters then take their normal course.*

§ 15.

On the Physical Connexion of Radiation, Absorption, and Conduction.

Notwithstanding the great accessions of late years to o[illegible] knowledge of the nature of heat, we are as yet, I believe, q[illegible] ignorant of the atomic conditions on which radiation, absorp[illegible] tion, and conduction depend. What are the specific qualit[illegible] which cause one body to radiate copiously and another feebly? Why, on theoretic grounds, must the equivalence of radiation and absorption exist? Why should a highly diathermanous body, as shown by Mr. Balfour Stewart, be a bad radiator, and an athermanous body a good radiator? How is heat conducted? and what is the strict physical meaning of good conduction and bad conduction? Why should good conductors be, in general, bad radiators, and bad conductors good radiators? These and other questions, referring to facts more or less established, have still to receive their complete answers. It was [illegible] with a hope of furnishing such than of shadowing forth the possibility of uniting these various effects by a common bond that I submitted the following reflexions to the notice of the Royal Society.

In the experiments recorded in the foregoing pages, we have dealt with free atoms, both simple and compound, and it has been found that in all cases absorption takes place. The meaning of this, according to the dynamical theory of heat, is that motion is capable of existing in vibrating æther without [illegible] a portion of its motion. We may, if we wish [illegible] the certain roughness of the surface of the atoms which [illegible] the æther to *bite* them and carry the atom along with [illegible] no matter what the quality may be which enables an [illegible] motion from the agitated æther, the same quality [illegible] it to impart motion to still æther when it is plunged [illegible] and agitated. It is only necessary to imagine [illegible] in water to see that this must be the case.

* [illegible] Dynamic Radiation and Absorption, this result is fully develop[illegible]

There is a polarity here as rigid as that of magnetism. From the existence of absorption, we may on theoretic grounds infallibly infer a capacity for radiation; from the existence of radiation, we may with equal certainty infer a capacity for absorption; and each of them must be regarded as the measure of the other.*

This reasoning, founded simply on the mechanical relations of the æther and the atoms immersed in it, is completely verified by experiment. Great differences have been shown to exist among gases as to their powers of absorption, and precisely similar differences as regards their powers of radiation. But what specific property is it which makes one free molecule a strong absorber, while another offers scarcely any impediment to the passage of radiant heat? I think the experiments throw some light upon this question. If we inspect the results above recorded, we shall find that the *elementary* gases—hydrogen, oxygen, nitrogen—and the *mixture* atmospheric air, possess absorptive and radiative powers beyond comparison less than those of the *compound* gases. Uniting the atomic theory with the conception of an æther, this result appears to be exactly what ought to be expected. Taking Dalton's idea of an elementary body as a single sphere, and supposing such a sphere to be set in motion in still æther, or placed without motion in moving æther, the communication of motion by the atom in the first instance, and the acceptance of it in the second, must be less than when a number of such atoms are grouped together and move as a system. Thus we see that hydrogen and nitrogen, which, when *mixed* together, produce a small effect, when *chemically united* to form ammonia, produce an enormous effect. Thus oxygen and hydrogen, which, when mixed in their electrolytic proportions, show a scarcely sensible action, when chemically combined to form aqueous vapour exert a powerful action. So also with oxygen and nitrogen, which, when mixed, as in our atmosphere, both absorb and radiate feebly, when united to form oscillating systems, as in nitrous oxide, have their powers vastly augmented. Pure atmospheric air, of 5 inches' mercury pressure, does not effect an absorption equivalent

* This was written long before Kirchhoff's admirable papers on the relation of emission to absorption were known to me. The vibrating period is not here taken into account, but simply the *amount* of molecular motion capable of being received or imparted.

to more than one-fifth of a degree, while nitrous oxide of the same pressure effects an absorption equivalent to fifty-one degrees. Hence the absorption by nitrous oxide at this pressure is about 250 times that of air.

No fact in chemistry carries the same conviction to my mind, that air is a *mixture* and not a *compound*, as that just cited.

In like manner, the absorption by carbonic oxide of 5 inches pressure is nearly 100 times that of oxygen alone; the absorption by carbonic acid is about 150 times that of oxygen; while the absorption by olefiant gas of this pressure is 1,000 times that of its constituent hydrogen. Even the enormous action last mentioned is surpassed by the vapours of many of the volatile liquids, in which the atomic groups are known to attain their highest degree of complexity.

But, besides molecular complexity, another important consideration remains. All the gases and vapours hitherto mentioned are transparent to light; that is to say, the waves of the visible spectrum pass among them without sensible absorption. Hence it is plain that their absorptive power depends on the *periodicity* of the undulations which strike them. At this point the present inquiry connects itself with the experiments of Nièpce,* the observations of Foucault,† the theoretic notions of Euler, Ångström,‡ Stokes, and Thomson, and those splendid researches of Kirchhoff and Bunsen which so immeasurably extend our experimental range. By Kirchhoff it has been conclusively shown that every atom absorbs in a special degree those waves which are synchronous with its own periods of vibration. Now, besides presenting broader sides to the æther, the association of simple atoms to form groups must, as a general rule, render their motions through the æther more sluggish, and tend to bring the periods of oscillation into isochronism with the slow undulations of obscure heat, thus enabling the molecules to absorb more effectually such rays as have been made use of in our experiments.

Let me here state briefly the grounds which induce me to conclude that an agreement in period alone is not sufficient to cause powerful absorption and radiation—that in addition to

* Referred to by Ångström. See below.

† *Annales de Chimie*, 1860, vol. lviii. p. 476.

‡ Poggendorff's *Annalen*, vol. xciv. p. 41. *Philosophical Magazine*, vol. ix. p. 327.

this the molecules must be so constituted as to furnish *points d'appui* to the æther. The heat of contact is accepted with extreme freedom by rock-salt, but a plate of the substance once heated requires a great length of time to cool. This surprised me when I first noticed it. But the effect is explained by the experiments of Mr. Balfour Stewart, by whom it has been proved that the radiative power of heated rock-salt is extremely feeble. Periodicity can have no influence here, for the æther is capable of accepting and transmitting impulses of all periods; and the fact that rock-salt requires more time to cool than alum simply proves that the molecules of the former glide through the æther with comparatively small resistance, and thus continue moving for a long time; while those of the latter speedily communicate to it the motion which we call radiant heat. This power of gliding through still æther possessed by the rock-salt molecules, must of course enable the moving æther to glide round them, and no coincidence of period could, I think, make such a body a powerful absorber.*

Many chemists, I believe, are disposed to reject the idea of an atom, and to adhere to that of equivalent proportions merely. They figure the act of combination as a kind of interpenetration of one substance by another. But this is a mere masking of the fundamental phenomenon. The value of the atomic theory consists in its furnishing the physical explanation of the law of equivalents: assuming the one, the other follows;† and assuming the act of chemical union as Dalton figured it, we see that it blends harmoniously with the perfectly independent conception of an æther, and enables us to reduce the phenomena of radiation and absorption to the simplest mechanical principles.

Considerations similar to the above may, I think, be applied to the phenomena of *conduction*. In the 'Philosophical Magazine' for August 1853, I have described an instrument used in examining the transmission of heat through cubes of wood and other substances. When engaged with this instrument, I

* With reference to the question of vibrating period and molecular form, see *Fragments of Science*, earlier editions, p. 210 *et seq.*, or *Radiation*, p. 52 *et seq.*

† For the further treatment of this subject, see *Fragments of Science*, earlier editions, pp. 135 and 136. See also *Faraday as a Discoverer*, cheap edition, p. 146 *et seq.*

[illegible] various crystals prepared, and determined [illegible] their powers of conduction. With one exception, [illegible] the conductivity augmented with the diather- [illegible] exception was that a cube of very perfect rock- [illegible] heat slightly better than a cube of rock- [illegible] however, had a very high conductive power; [illegible] calcareous spar, glass, selenite, and alum stood [illegible] and as regards conductivity, exactly in their [illegible] in the experiments of Melloni. Con- [illegible] already adduced which show that the mole- [illegible] with facility through the æther; but the [illegible] which these molecules enjoy must facilitate [illegible]. Their motion, instead of being ex- [illegible] between them, and communicated by it [illegible] is in great part transferred directly from [illegible] or in other words, is freely conducted. [illegible] of alum, on the contrary, oscillates, it [illegible] the intervening æther, which swell is in [illegible] to the molecules, but to the general [illegible] lost as regards conduction. This [illegible] the motion from penetrating the alum [illegible] the substance is what we call a bad

[illegible] as these could hardly occur without [illegible] kindred question of electric conduc- [illegible] have been pursued sufficiently far for [illegible] must now abide the judgment of those [illegible] whether they are the mere emanations of [illegible] of principles which are acknowledge[illegible]

[illegible] I may remark, embraces only the fir[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] conduction, I have limited myself to th[illegible] [illegible] compound bodies; but the elementary atoms als[illegible] [illegible] their powers of accepting motion from th[illegible] [illegible] to it. I should infer, for example, that th[illegible] [illegible] in moving through the æther than th[illegible] [illegible] platinum is a worse conductor than silver.

Supplementary Remarks, 1872.

For the use of the younger student here follow three extracts from my book on 'Heat, a Mode of Motion.'

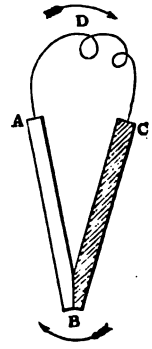
1. Note on the construction of the thermo-electric pile.
2. Note on the construction of the galvanometer.
3. Remarks on the different values of galvanometric degrees.

Also Melloni's account of the mode of calibrating a galvanometer; in other words, of reducing all its degrees, high and low, to a common value, extracted from 'La Thermochrose.'

1. *Note on the Construction of the Thermo-electric Pile.*

Let AB (fig. 2) be a bar of antimony, and BC a bar of bismuth, soldered together at B. Let the free ends A and C be united by a wire, ADC. On warming the place of junction, B, an electric current is generated, the direction of which is from bismuth to antimony (or against the alphabet), across the junction, and from antimony to bismuth (or with the alphabet), through the connecting wire, ADC. The arrows indicate the direction of the current.

Fig. 2.



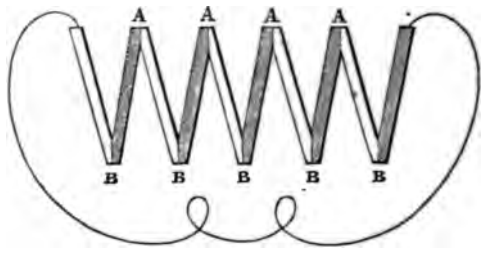
If the junction B be *chilled*, a current is generated opposed in direction to the former. The figure represents what is called a thermo-electric pair or couple.

By the union of several thermo-electric pairs a more powerful current can be generated than that obtained from a single pair. Fig. 3 (next page), for example, represents such an arrangement, in which the shaded bars are supposed to be all of bismuth, and the unshaded ones of antimony. On warming all the junctions, B, B, &c., a current is generated in each, and the sum of these currents, all of which flow in the same direction, produces a stronger resultant current than that obtained from a single pair.

The V formed by each pair need not be so wide as it is shown in fig. 3; it may be contracted without prejudice to the

couple. And if it is desired to pack several pairs into a small compass, each separate couple may be arranged as in fig. 4, where

Fig. 3.

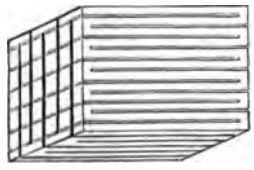


the black lines represent small bismuth bars, and the white ones small bars of antimony. They are soldered together at the ends, and throughout their length are usually separated by strips of paper merely. A collection of pairs thus compactly set together constitutes a thermo-electric pile, a drawing of which is given in fig. 5.

Fig. 4.

The current produced by heat being always from bismuth to antimony across the heated junction, a moment's inspection of fig. 3 will show that when any one of the junctions A, A, is heated, a current is excited opposed in direction to that generated when the heat is applied to the junctions B, B. Hence in the case of the thermo-electric pile, the effect of heat falling upon its two opposite faces is to produce currents in opposite directions. If the temperature of the two faces be alike, they neutralise each other, no matter how highly they may be heated absolutely; but if one of them be warmer than the other, a current is produced. The current is thus due to a *difference* of temperature between the two faces of the pile, and within certain limits the strength of the current is exactly proportional to this difference.

Fig. 5.



From the junction of almost any other two metals, thermo-electric currents may be obtained, but they are most readily generated by the union of bismuth and antimony.*

* The discovery of thermo-electricity is due to Thomas Seebeck, Professor in the University of Berlin. Nobili constructed the first thermo-electric pile; but in Melloni's hands it became an instrument so important as to supersede all others in researches on radiant heat.

2. *Note on the Construction of the Galvanometer.*

The existence and direction of an electric current are shown by its action upon a freely suspended magnetic needle.

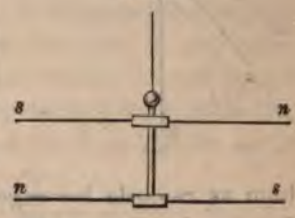
But such a needle is held in the magnetic meridian by the magnetic force of the earth. Hence, to move a single needle, the current must overcome the magnetic force of the earth.

Very feeble currents are incompetent to do this in a sufficiently sensible degree. The following two expedients are, therefore, combined to render sensible the action of such currents:—

The wire through which the current flows is coiled so as to surround the needle several times; the needle must swing freely within the coil. The action of the single current is thus multiplied.

The second device is to neutralise the directive force of the earth, without prejudice to the magnetism of the needle. This is accomplished by using two needles instead of one, attaching them to a common vertical stem, and bringing their opposite poles over each other, the north end of the one needle and the south end of the other being thus turned in the same direction. The double needle is represented in fig. 6.

Fig. 6.



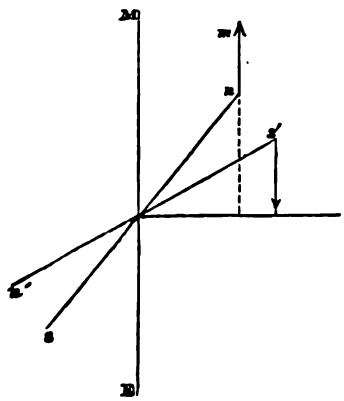
It must be so arranged that one of the needles shall be within the coil through which the current flows, while the other needle swings freely above the coil, the vertical connecting-piece passing through an appropriate slit in the coil. Were both the needles within the coil, the same current would urge them in opposite directions, and thus one needle would neutralise the other. But when one is within and the other without, the current urges both needles in the same direction.

The way to prepare such a pair of needles is this. Magnetise both of them to saturation; then suspend them in a vessel, or under a shade, to protect them from air-currents. The system will probably set in the magnetic meridian, one needle being in almost all cases stronger than the other. Weaken the stronger needle carefully by the touch of a second smaller magnet. When

the needles are precisely equal in strength, they will set at *right angles to the magnetic meridian.*

It might be supposed that when the needles are equal in strength, the directive force of the earth would be completely annulled, that the double needle would be perfectly *astatic*, and perfectly neutral as regards direction; obeying simply the torsion of its suspending fibre. This would be the case if the magnetic axes of both needles could be caused to lie with mathematical accuracy in the same vertical plane. In practice this is almost impossible; the axes always cross each other. Let n s, n' s' (fig. 7) represent the axes of two needles thus crossing, the magnetic meridian being parallel to M E; let the pole n be drawn by the earth's attractive force in the direction n m; the pole s' being urged by the repulsion of the earth in a precisely opposite direction. When the poles n and s' are of exactly equal strength, it is manifest that the force acting on the pole s', in the case here supposed, would have the advantage as regards leverage, and would therefore overcome the force acting on n. The crossed needles would therefore turn away still further from the magnetic meridian, and a little reflexion will show that they cannot come to rest until the line which bisects the angle enclosed by the needles is at right angles to the magnetic meridian.

Fig. 7.



This indeed is the test of perfect equality as regards the magnetism of the needles; but in bringing them to this state of perfection we have often to pass through various stages of obliquity to the magnetic meridian. In these cases the superior strength of one needle is compensated by an advantage, as regards leverage, possessed by the other. By a happy accident a touch is sometimes sufficient to make the needles perfectly equal; but many hours are often expended in securing this result. It is only of course in very delicate experiments that this perfect equality is needed; but in such experiments it is essential.

3. *Remarks on the different Values of Galvanometric Degrees.*

The needle being at zero, let us suppose a quantity of heat to fall upon the pile, sufficient to produce a deflection of one degree. Suppose the quantity to be afterwards augmented, so as to produce deflections of two degrees, three degrees, four degrees, five degrees; then the amounts of heat which produce these deflections stand to each other in the ratios of 1 : 2 : 3 : 4 : 5 : the heat which produces a deflection of 5° being exactly five times that which produces a deflection of 1°. But this proportionality exists only so long as the deflections do not exceed a certain magnitude. For, as the needle is drawn more and more aside from zero, the current acts upon it at an ever-augmenting disadvantage. The case is illustrated by a sailor working a capstan; he always applies his strength at right angles to the lever, for, if he applied it obliquely, only a portion of that strength would be effective in turning the capstan round. And in the case of our electric current, when the needle is very oblique to the current's direction, only a portion of its force is effective in moving the needle. Thus it happens, that though the quantity of heat may be, and, in our case, *is*, accurately expressed by the strength of the current which it excites, still the larger deflections, inasmuch as they do not give us the action of the whole current, but only of a part of it, cannot be a true measure of the amount of heat falling upon the pile.

The galvanometer here employed is so constructed that the angles of deflection up to 30° or thereabouts, are proportional to the quantities of heat; the quantity necessary to move the needle from 29° to 30° is sensibly the same as that required to move it from 0° to 1°. But beyond 30° the proportionality ceases. The quantity of heat required to move the needle from 40° to 41° is three times that necessary to move it from 0° to 1°; to deflect it from 50° to 51° requires five times the heat necessary to move it from 0° to 1°; to deflect it from 60° to 61° requires about seven times the heat necessary to move it from 0° to 1°; to deflect it from 70° to 71° requires eleven times, while to move it from 80° to 81° requires more than fifty times the heat necessary to move it from 0° to 1°. Thus, the higher we go, the greater is the quantity of heat represented by a degree of deflection; the reason being, that the force which then moves the needle is

only a fraction of the force of the current really circulating in the wire, and hence represents only a fraction of the heat falling upon the pile.

4. *Calibration of the Galvanometer.*

The following method of calibrating the galvanometer is recommended by Melloni as leaving nothing to be desired in regard to facility, promptness, and precision. His own statement of the method, translated from 'La Thermochrose,' p. 59, is as follows:—

Two small vessels, V V, are half-filled with mercury, and connected separately, by two short wires, with the extremities G G of the galvanometer. The vessels and wires thus disposed make no change in the action of the instrument; the thermo-electric current being freely transmitted, as before, from the pile to the galvanometer. But if, by means of a wire F, a communication be established between the two vessels, part of the current will pass through this wire and return to the pile. The quantity of electricity circulating in the galvanometer will be thus diminished, and with it the deflection of the needle.

Fig. 8.

Suppose, then, that by this artifice we have reduced the galvanometric deviation to its fourth or fifth part; in other words, supposing that the needle, being at 10 or 12 degrees, under the action of a constant source of heat, placed at a fixed distance from the pile, descends to 2 or 3 degrees, when a portion of the current is diverted by the external wire; I say, that by causing the source to act from various distances, and observing in each case the *total* deflection, and the *reduced* deflection, we have all the data necessary to determine the ratio of the deflections of the needle, to the forces which produce these deflections.

To render the exposition clearer, and to furnish, at the same time, an example of the mode of operation, I will take the numbers relating to the application of the method to one of my thermo-multipliers.

The external circuit being interrupted, and the source of heat being sufficiently distant from the pile to give a deflection not exceeding 5 degrees of the galvanometer, let the wire be placed from v to v; the needle falls to 1·5°. The connection between the two vessels being again interrupted, let the source be brought near enough to obtain successively the deflections:—

5°, 10°, 15°, 20°, 25°, 30°, 35°, 40°, 45°.

Interposing after each the same wire between v and v, we obtain the following numbers:—

1·5°, 3°, 4·5·°, 6·3°, 8·4°, 11·2°, 15·3°, 22·4°, 29·7°.

Assuming the force necessary to cause the needle to describe each of the first degrees of the galvanometer to be equal to unity, we have the number .5 as the expression of the force corresponding to the first observation. The other forces are easily obtained by the proportions:—

$$1{\cdot}5 : 5 = a : x = \tfrac{5}{1{\cdot}5}\, a = 3{\cdot}333.*$$

where a represents the deflection when the exterior circuit is closed. We thus obtain

5, 10, 15·2, 21, 28, 37·3

for the forces, corresponding to the deflections,

5°, 10°, 15°, 20°, 25°, 30°.

In this instrument, therefore, the forces are sensibly proportional to the arcs, up to nearly 15 degrees. Beyond this, the proportionality ceases, and the divergence augments as the arcs increase in size.

The forces belonging to the intermediate degrees are obtained with great ease, either by calculation or by graphical construction, which latter is sufficiently accurate for these determinations.

By these means we find,

Degrees . . .	13°, 14°, 15°, 16°, 17°, 18°, 19°, 20°, 21°.
Forces	13, 14·1, 15·2, 16·3, 17·4, 18·6, 19·8, 21, 22·3.
Differences . . .	1·1, 1·1, 1·1, 1·1, 1·2, 1·2, 1·2, 1·3.
Degrees . . .	22°, 23°, 24°, 25°, 26°, 27°, 28°, 29°, 30°.
Forces . . .	23·5, 24·9, 26·4, 28, 29·7, 31·5, 33·4, 35·3, 37·3.
Differences . . .	1·4, 1·5, 1·6, 1·7, 1·8, 1·9, 1·9, 2.

* That is to say, one reduced current is to the total current to which it corresponds as any other reduced current is to its corresponding total current.

In this table we do not take into account any of the degrees preceding the 13th, because the force corresponding to each of them possesses the same value as the deflection.

The forces corresponding to the first 30 degrees being known, nothing is easier than to determine the values of the forces corresponding to 35, 40, 45 degrees, and upwards.

The reduced deflections of these three arcs are,

$$15{\cdot}3^\circ,\ 22{\cdot}4^\circ,\ 29{\cdot}7^\circ.$$

Let us consider them separately, commencing with the first. In the first place, then, 15 degrees, according to our calculation, are equal to 15·2: we obtain the value of the decimal 0·3 by multiplying this fraction by the difference 1·1 which exists between the 15th and 16th degrees; for we have evidently the proportion

$$1 : 1{\cdot}1 = 0{\cdot}3 : x = 0{\cdot}3.$$

The value of the reduced deflection corresponding to the 35th degree, will not, therefore, be 15·3°, but 15·2° + 0·3° = 15·5°. By similar considerations we find 23·5° + 0·6° = 24·1°, instead of 22·4°, and 36·7° instead of 29·7° for the reduced deflections of 40 and 45 degrees.

It now only remains to calculate the forces belonging to these three deflections, 15·5°, 24·1°, and 36·7°, by means of the expression 3·333 a; this gives us—

the forces, 51·7, 80·3, 122·3;
for the degrees, 35, 40, 45.

Comparing these numbers with those of the preceding table, we see that the sensitiveness of our galvanometer diminishes considerably when we use deflections greater than 30 degrees.

HISTORIC REMARKS ON MEMOIR I.

It will lessen the labours of those who may hereafter wish to refer to this subject if I here indicate the exact relationship, in point of time, of the foregoing investigation to the labours of a distinguished philosopher, now unhappily removed from us, who worked, as he stated, and as I believe, independently of me, on a portion of the area covered by these researches.

Prompted by the beautiful experiment of Grove, in which a white-hot platinum wire plunged into hydrogen gas is immediately chilled to darkness, the late Professor Magnus entered, in 1860, on a skilful and ingenious experimental inquiry regarding the conduction of heat by gases. The most noteworthy result deduced by its author from this investigation is that hydrogen conducts heat like a metal, and that the quenching of the glowing wire in Grove's experiment is a consequence of conduction.

A preliminary notice (vorläufige Mittheilung) of this investigation was communicated to the Academy of Sciences in Berlin on July 30, 1860, being published in the 'Monatsberichte der Akademie' for that date.

Though the transmission of radiant heat through gases is not alluded to, nor even the term 'radiant heat' employed throughout this notice, still its subject and results naturally suggested the possible action of radiant heat. Accordingly we find Professor Magnus following up his first inquiry by another 'On the Transmission of Radiant Heat through the Gases,' which was communicated to the Academy of Sciences on February 7, 1861, and published in the 'Monatsberichte' for that date.

The two investigations here referred to appear together *in extenso* in Poggendorff's 'Annalen' for April 1861, and I had the pleasure of recommending them for translation in the 'Philosophical Magazine,' where they appeared in July and August 1861.

Professor Magnus's memoir contains the following historic references:—'As far as I know, Dr. Franz's are the only experiments which have hitherto been published on the diathermancy of gases. These, which moreover refer only to atmospheric air, hydrogen, and carbonic acid, could not be sufficient for the present purpose, because an argand lamp was used as a source of heat. But it was not merely possible, but probable, that the transmission of thermal rays would differ with their source. If, therefore, the experiments were to be conclusive, the transmission must be investigated for rays proceeding from the same source of heat, that of boiling water.'

The paragraph preceding this one refers to 1860 as 'last year,' hence it is to be inferred that this was written in 1861.

In the next paragraph but one of his paper Professor Magnus makes the following passing reference to the relationship of his labours to mine:—'These experiments were already ended when I saw in the "Proceedings of the Royal Society" that Dr. Tyndall in London is occupied with an investigation on the transmission of heat through gases. As Dr. Tyndall, whose investigation has

been thus far only announced, has subjected his gases to experiment in tubes closed by plates of rock-salt, I believe the following results to be entirely independent of the investigation of Mr. Tyndall."

These two paragraphs occurring so nearly together, and yet so different, render it probable that the paper from which they are taken was written at different times, and that it was not until its later stages that Professor Magnus became aware of my researches.

In the early part of 1861 he wrote to me to inquire about the nature and course of my investigation, and I immediately sent him a sketch of my work. This was the origin of the following letter, which, to ensure perfect accuracy, I asked my friend Dr. Debus to translate for me soon after I received it. It clearly indicates the view then entertained by Professor Magnus of our respective labours:—

Berlin: March 17, 1861.

My dear Tyndall,—My apprehensions have indeed been realised. Both of us have been working on the same subject. I reproach myself for having been led into a mistake by my consideration for you. In October of last year [*i.e.* October 1860], on occasion of the fiftieth anniversary of our University, and at a time when my experiments on the passage of radiant heat, using boiling water as a source of heat, had long been finished, Clausius told me that you were engaged with researches on the passage of radiant heat through gases. I confess the announcement of this investigation in the 'Proceedings' had escaped my notice. I was doubtful if I should or should not write to you and communicate my results. I considered the case with Poggendorff, and it appeared to me that a communication of my results to you, who had been engaged on the subject for a whole year, would be a claim for priority. Also, as your notice appeared already in January, 1860,* I supposed you had nearly or quite finished the investigation. I perceive now the better course would have been to have written to you, because Poggendorff tells me that your experiments were only made in November,† whilst the first part of my investigation, mentioned above, was already finished in July, when I was lecturing on the conduction of heat by gases. I believe you are sufficiently acquainted with me and my solicitude, to know that I should not have spoken on a conduction of gases if I had not convinced myself that the difference in the rise of temperature in the same was not caused by a difference in the transmission of radiant heat. It was necessary for this reason to examine this transmission for the heat of boiling water which was used for conduction. The striking results obtained by me as well as by you made me desirous to examine, before publishing these results, how the gases would comport themselves with a source of heat of a high temperature, and this subject has occupied me during last autumn. It is now the third time that it has been my peculiar fate to have been working simultaneously with another person on the same subject, and also publishing the results at the

* This ought to be May 1859, instead of January 1860. The mistake may, perhaps, be thus accounted for. The 'Philosophical Magazine' usually gives a short account of the communications made to the Royal Society, and the number of that Journal for January 1860 does contain a reprint of the communication made by me to the Royal Society eight months previously. Professor Magnus must have overlooked the heading of this section of the 'Philosophical Magazine,' which runs thus:—'May 26, 1859. Sir B. C. Brodie in the Chair. The following communications were read.' Then follows mine among others.

† I do not understand this.—[J. T.]

same time. The only satisfaction I derive from this circumstance is, that I had to compete with the most eminent experimentalists, such as Regnault and yourself. It has happened and cannot be altered. If we had more frequently corresponded it would not have occurred. Without doubt we both shall pursue the subject; let us therefore in future communicate to each other the special line of inquiry which each of us intends to follow, in order that we may not clash again. As soon as our papers are published, such an understanding can be more easily established than at present. You will have learnt from the February number of Poggendorff that my experiments do not extend to vapours, and the investigation of this part of the subject, excepting aqueous vapour, belongs exclusively to you. On the other hand, you have not examined ammonia, probably because it would have attacked your tube. This gas intercepts the rays of heat in a far higher degree than olefiant gas. On the radiation from gases no experiments have been made by me, and the interesting discoveries on this point are due to you alone. I intend to examine next the influence of reflecting plane surfaces, but before this I have to finish another investigation on the conducting power of gases for E., which also yields most remarkable results. Your statement in the 'Comptes Rendus,' that moist air has a 15-times greater absorbing power for radiant heat than dry air, is not intelligible to me, except on condition that your air was cloudy or perhaps that a layer of moisture had settled on your rock-salt plates. For I was not able to notice a difference or perceptible difference between dry air and such which was saturated with vapour of water at 17° C.

Heartily yours,
G. MAGNUS.

To this letter I immediately sent the following reply:—

My dear Magnus,—Though science is sure to be the gainer from our working independently at the same subject, it is not quite agreeable to find one's own personal claims interfering with those of a valued friend. My simple course, however, is to lay before you a brief statement of the circumstances attending the investigation of the mutual action of gases and radiant heat, feeling assured that you will draw just conclusions from the statement.

It is several years since the thought of examining the absorption of radiant heat by gases first occurred to me, but until the early part of 1859 I was so much occupied with other matters that I could not turn my attention specially to it. In 1859 I reflected a good deal on the question, made many experiments, devised new methods, and, after some weeks of successful work, communicated in a note to the Royal Society the mode of experiment and the general character of the results. This note, which was written with the express intention of setting my mind at rest as to the possible claims of other investigators, is published in the 'Proceedings' of the Society for May 26, 1859. I saw clearly that the subject would occupy me for several years. A new and vast field had in fact been laid open to experiment, and having by thought and labour fairly mastered it and obtained definite results, I felt at liberty to cultivate it calmly and quietly without fear of being interfered with by anybody. In the note referred to I state distinctly that *the investigation is in progress, a full account of it at a future day being promised to the Royal Society.*

I continued to work; and on June 10, 1859, gave a Friday evening discourse on the subject before the members of the Royal Institution. The Prince

[illegible] published in the [illegible] My lecture of the [illegible] where you [illegible] M. Tyndall sent encore à [illegible] sa mode d'expé- [illegible] avec deux sources de [illegible] You will also find the [illegible] Also in the [illegible] When I was in Paris in 1859, my [illegible] among scientific men. [illegible] spoke to me about them. In [illegible] far greater than I had any reason to

[illegible] that I was engaged on this question: [illegible] my obtaining volatil [illegible] how often I have expresse [illegible] been opened which I might cultivat [illegible] with the claims of anybody. In 185 [illegible] hydrogen, nitrogen, air, carboni [illegible] gas and olefiant gas; and I had al [illegible] by the vapours of the following sul [illegible] carbon, sulphuric ether, cyanide [illegible] amylene, iodide of ethyl, acetate [illegible] iodide of amyl, chloride of amy [illegible] absolute alcohol, and othe [illegible] *elaborate memoir on this subject alrea*

[illegible] ammonia even in 1860. The fact, ho [illegible] and established its great absorpti [illegible] my letter to De la Rive published in t [illegible] 1859, you will see that ammonia did [illegible]

results in 1859: the first was the desire to get the 'Glaciers of the Alps' off my hands; the second was a sudden call to undertake the duties of Professor at the School of Mines.* I resumed my experiments in 1860, and you will find a general statement of my results at pp. 244–5 of the 'Glaciers of the Alps,' a copy of which I had the pleasure of forwarding to Mrs. Magnus. Referring to the preface to that work, you will see that it was published in June 1860; and the preface was written several months subsequently to the pages above referred to. In fact the experimental notes now before me would satisfy you that in July 1859 I had obtained, in a substantially correct form, almost all the results of which you first heard in October 1860, and which you suppose I did not obtain until the November of that year.

Believe me ever yours faithfully,

JOHN TYNDALL.

This small history, then, may be thus summed up:—

On May 26, 1859, I communicated to the Royal Society a preliminary notice of an investigation 'On the Transmission of Radiant Heat through Gaseous Bodies;' and on the 10th of June following I delivered before the Royal Institution a discourse 'On the Transmission of Heat of different qualities through Gases of different kinds,' illustrating the subject by experiments.

The former communication was published in the 'Proceedings of the Royal Society,' the latter in the 'Proceedings of the Royal Institution' for the respective dates referred to. Soon afterwards notices and descriptions of the investigation appeared in various other journals both English and Continental.

On July 30, 1860, or fourteen months after my first communication to the Royal Society, Professor Magnus communicated to the Academy of Sciences in Berlin a preliminary notice of an investigation on the *Conduction* of Heat by Gases. In this notice there is no mention of either radiation or absorption.

After various and long-continued efforts to exalt the power and delicacy of my apparatus, to vary the source of heat, to bring clearly into view the action of the feeblest substances, and to confer by repetition quantitative certainty on the results, I communicated to the Royal Society on January 10, 1861, the foregoing memoir 'On the Absorption and Radiation of Heat by Gases and Vapours, and on the Physical Connexion of Absorption, Radiation, and Conduction.'

My reasons for thus postponing publication are glanced at in pp. 14 and 15 of the foregoing memoir, where it is stated that during the summer of 1859 I had determined approximately the absorption of nine gases and of twenty vapours, having then in my possession the materials for a long memoir. Seven weeks of labour in 1859, and seven other weeks in 1860, are practically ignored through my reluctance to publish results which, though approximately correct, did not satisfy my desire for accuracy.

On February 7, 1861, or about a year and three-quarters after my first, and about a month subsequent to my second communication to the Royal Society, Professor Magnus read before the Academy of Sciences in Berlin a memoir

misapprehension of Professor Magnus; because though I had established the *position* of ammonia in the list of absorbing gases, the apparatus I employed did not warrant me in assigning to it a *numerical value*. This I hastened to do in the very next inquiry.

* I wished also to make my apparatus as perfect as possible. Indeed, having already secured myself by the wide publicity referred to, I was in no hurry to urge on my researches.

entitled 'Ueber den Durchgang der Wärmestrahlen durch die Gase.' It is stated to form the second part of an investigation the first part of which had been communicated to the Academy on the 30th of July previously.

Until I received the foregoing letter, dated from Berlin, March 17, I had no notion that Professor Magnus or any other investigator was engaged on this question. As stated by him in the letter just referred to, he had confined himself to the question of absorption, and he operated upon gases only. He did not embrace radiation nor the action of vapours in his inquiry.

I unreservedly accept his statement that he broke ground in this field independently of me, and that he was not aware until October 1860 that I had been engaged upon the subject.

Were it correct, as supposed by Professor Magnus, that my experiments were not executed prior to November 1860, I would willingly, on the mere strength of his assurance that his had been completed in July 1860, concede to him the priority which in his letter he seems to claim. I would not for a moment insist upon the circumstance that I had preceded him by a month in the publication of my investigation; but the fact is that results of far greater variety and number than those obtained by him were already in my possession in July 1859. In a subsequent paper samples of these results shall be produced. (See Memoir XII. p. 405.)

II.

ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS MATTER.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR II.

THE description of the instruments employed in the last investigation is here recapitulated, and the modifications of them which that inquiry suggested are described. The experiments on chlorine, ozone, and aqueous vapour are followed up. Chlorine is found to be far feebler as an absorbent than many light and transparent gases, while both ozone and aqueous vapour are found to exercise a far more powerful absorbent action than ordinary oxygen. Experiments on the human breath follow. Chlorine is then compared with hydrochloric acid and bromine with hydrobromic acid, the lighter and more transparent compound gas being proved in each case more destructive of the heat-rays than the elementary one.

The experiments with gases are extended, the gases being now enclosed in a *glass* experimental tube, and the source of heat changed from a cube of boiling water to a plate of copper, against which a constant sheet of flame is permitted to play. As in the last investigation, the elementary gases begin the list, as the lowest absorbers, while ammonia concludes the list, as the highest absorber.

At the pressure of the atmosphere, ammonia is found to quench more than one thousand times the quantity of radiant heat intercepted by dry air.

Smaller volumes of the gases are then compared together, the difference between the compound and elementary gases being thereby far more impressively brought out. At a common pressure of one inch of mercury, for example, the absorption of ammonia is proved to be over five thousand times, that of olefiant gas over six thousand times, while that of sulphurous acid is six thousand four hundred and eighty times the absorption of dry atmospheric air. In this table chlorine and bromine, notwithstanding their colour and density, show themselves to be more diathermic than any of the transparent compound gases examined.

Experiments on lampblack are next described; and the fact that this substance exercises an elective absorption, acting differently upon different kinds of heat, is demonstrated.

The experiments with vapours described in the last investigation are then followed up, and the extraordinary energy of absorption made manifest in Memoir I. is brought out with still greater emphasis. Some of the stronger vapours at a pressure of $\frac{1}{10}$th of an inch, or $\frac{1}{300}$th of an atmosphere, are proved to exert 600 times the absorbent power of 30 inches of atmospheric air; and probably more than 180,000 times the power of air reduced to the same pressure as the vapour.

It is pointed out that one gas or vapour may start, at a small pressure, with a lower power of absorption than another, and that when the pressure is gradually augmented, the one may overtake, and even transcend, the other. Further experiments on this point are contemplated.

Following up an observation made in the last inquiry, several sections of this

memoir are devoted to the *dynamic radiation* and the *dynamic absorption* of gases and vapours. An illustration or two will suffice to show the origin and character of these experiments.

Alcohol vapour, under a pressure of half an inch of mercury, was admitted into the experimental tube: the consequent deflection was 72°.

Dry air was permitted to enter by my assistant, while I, expecting only a slight augmentation of the deflection, was looking through the telescope at the needle. Instead of advancing, it fell to 0°, and swung to 25° on the opposite side of zero.

A small modicum of ether vapour was admitted into the experimental tube: the deflection was 30°. On the entrance of dry air the needle fell to 0°, and swung to 60° on the other side.

After the first moment of surprise and perplexity caused by this unexpected result, the explanation suggested itself that, as air is dynamically warmed on entering a vacuum, the reversal of the deflection might be due to the heat radiated from the vapour warmed by the air. If this were true, no external source of heat would be necessary to the production of the effect; but, on the contrary, an entirely novel method of determining radiant power would be available. This proved to be the case. The source of heat was abolished, and the dynamic radiation of vapours was determined by allowing a measured quantity of each to enter the experimental tube, and sending after it an atmosphere of air. These determinations harmonised perfectly with those obtained by the totally different methods described in the last memoir.

Dynamic absorption was determined by chilling the mixed air and vapour by partial exhaustion, and permitting the pile to radiate its heat into the chilled vapour. Here, also, the results agree with those obtained by causing the vapours to intercept the heat from an external source on its way to the pile.

The dynamic radiation and absorption of gases were also determined, and a similar agreement found to exist between them and former results.

It is then shown that, by simply reasoning upon the physical conditions involved, we arrive at the conclusion that when a vapour exists under a small pressure in a long experimental tube, its dynamic radiation may exceed that of a gas which entirely fills the tube; while when both columns are rendered sufficiently short, the radiation of the gas may far exceed that of the vapour. Experiment is shown to completely confirm this reasoning.

It is worth noting that in the case of the sulphuric-ether vapour above referred to, which produced a deflection of 30°, a powerful flow of heat from a source of 212° Fahr. was at the time passing through the experimental tube to the pile. On the entrance of the air the vapour was raised five or six degrees in temperature, and this moderate amount of heating enabled the vapour not only to neutralise but to far overmatch, as a radiator, the selfsame vapour as an absorber of the heat emitted from the source.

A section of the memoir is devoted to the action of odours upon radiant heat.

A section is also devoted to the action of electrolytic oxygen, comprising its ozone. It is proved that the action on radiant heat augments as the size of the electrode diminishes, the action varying in the experiments recorded from 20 to 136. The harmony of this result with the totally different experiments of De la Rive and Meidinger is pointed out. The question whether ozone is a *form*

of oxygen or a *peroxide of hydrogen* is subjected to an experimental test, conclusion from which is, that ozone is produced by the packing togeth oxygen atoms into molecular groups—that heat dissolves the bond of u between the atoms, and converts them into ordinary oxygen.

Two sections are devoted to a comparison of the experiments on air, oxy hydrogen, and aqueous vapour with those of Professor Magnus. This tinguished investigator, without any knowledge of what had been previo accomplished, had taken up a portion of this inquiry; and found the a of air, oxygen, and hydrogen to be much greater, and that of aqueous va much less, than my experiments make them. This whole question wil subsequently subjected to analysis.

Experiments on the reduction of the temperature of a source by bringin into contact with it are described. The action of an atmospheric envelo again adverted to, and an experiment which offers a hope of determining temperature of space is indicated. The memoir winds up by showing how internal friction of air is affected by variations of density; the velocity of atoms, caused by the same difference of temperature, being almost doubled w the density of the air is reduced to one-half.

II.

FURTHER RESEARCHES ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS MATTER.*

§ 1.

Recapitulation.

THE apparatus made use of in this inquiry is the same in principle as that employed in my last investigation.† It grew up in the following way:—A wide tube was prepared for the gases through which radiant heat was to be transmitted; but it was necessary to close the ends of this tube by a substance pervious to all kinds of heat, obscure as well as luminous. Rock-salt fulfils this condition; and accordingly plates of the substance an inch in thickness, so as to be able to endure considerable pressure, were resorted to. In the earliest experiments a cube of boiling water was placed before one end of this tube, and a thermo-electric pile connected with a galvanometer at the other; it was found that if the needle pointed to any particular degree when the tube was exhausted, it pointed to the same degree when the tube was filled with air. By this mode of testing, the presence of dry air, oxygen, nitrogen, or hydrogen had no sensible influence on the radiant heat passing through the tube.

In some of these trials the needle stood at 80°, in some at 20°, and in others at intermediate positions. I, however, reasoned thus:—The quantity of heat which produces the deflection of 20° is exceedingly small, and hence a minute fraction of this quantity, even if absorbed, might well escape detection. On the other hand, the quantity of heat which produces the deflection of 80° is large, but then it would require a large

* Received by the Royal Society, January 9, and read before the Society, January 30, 1862.

† *Philosophical Transactions*, 1861, and *Philosiphical Magazine*, vol. xxii. p. 169.

absorption to move the needle even half a degree in this position. A deflection of 20° is represented by the number 20, but a deflection of 80° is represented by the number 710. While pointing to 80, therefore, an absorption capable of producing a deflection equal to 15 or 20 of the lower degrees of the galvanometer, would hardly produce a sensible motion of the needle. The problem then was, to work with a copious radiation, and at the same time to preserve the needle in a position where it would be sensitive to the slightest fluctuations in the absolute amount of heat falling upon the pile.

This problem was first solved by the employment of a differential galvanometer, and afterwards by converting the thermo-pile into a differential thermometer. Its second face was exposed, and a second source of heat was placed in front of that face. A moveable screen was interposed between the two, by the motion of which the same amount of heat could be caused to fall upon the posterior surface of the pile as that received from the experimental tube by its anterior surface. When this was effected, no matter how high the previous deflection might be, it was completely neutralized, and the needle descended to zero.

The experimental tube being exhausted and the equilibrium established, it was immediately destroyed by the entrance of any gas, capable of absorbing even an extremely small fraction of the radiant heat. The second source predominated, and a deflection followed which, when properly reduced, became a strict measure of the absorption.

But in these early experiments my radiating source stood at some distance from the anterior end of the tube, and the heat, previously to entering the latter, had to cross a space of air. This air and its possible sifting influence I wished to abolish, so as to allow the calorific rays to enter the gas with all the qualities which they possessed at the moment of emission. I first thought of soldering the end of the experimental tube direct to the radiating surface, thus allowing the gas to come into direct contact with the source. But it immediately occurred to me that the introduction of cool gas into the tube would lower the temperature of the source, and that it could never be known how far the indication of the galvanometer under such circumstances could be regarded as a true effect of absorption.

An independent tube, 8 inches long, and of the same diameter as the experimental tube, was therefore soldered on to the radiating plate. By a screw joint, the free end of this tube was connected air-tight with the experimental tube. Thus a chamber, from which the air could be removed, was introduced between the first plate of salt and the radiating surface, which was thereby withdrawn from all possible convective action. The radiant heat also entered the tube unchanged in quality save the infinitesimal change due to its passage through the diathermic salt.

§ 2.

New Apparatus.

I will ask permission to refer in this memoir to the Plate facing page 64: a verbal reference will in most cases be sufficient to indicate the changes recently introduced. S S′, it will be remembered, represented the experimental tube, which was first made of brass polished within. Such a tube could not be used for gases or vapours capable of attacking brass; and though this difficulty was combated by blackening the tube within, I could never feel at ease regarding the action of the gases upon the blackening substance. Many gases, moreover, present great difficulties on account of their affinity for atmospheric moisture. Hydrobromic and hydrochloric acid, for example, form dense fumes in the air; and however carefully they might have been dried, I should have been reluctant to base any inference on their deportment without actually having them under my eyes during experiment.

The brass tube, then, which stretched from S to S′ in the figure referred to is now replaced by one of glass, 2 feet 9 inches long, and 2·4 inches in diameter. The source of heat in my last-published inquiry was the cube of hot water C; but glass being far inferior to brass in reflecting power, I could not with this source bring out with the desired force the vast differences existing between various kinds of gaseous matter. A hood of plate copper (mentioned at p. 14), was therefore employed. It was united by brazing to a tube 8 inches long, destined to form the vacuous chamber in front of the first plate of rock-salt. To heat the copper plate, a lamp constructed on the principle of

Bunsen's burner was made use of. The gas passed upwards by four hollow columns, each perforated for the admission of air. The mixture of air and gas issued into a chamber shaped like the frustrum of a cone, and over this chamber was placed a shade of thin sheet-iron, the top of which was narrowed to a slit one-eighth of an inch wide and 2 inches long. From this slit the mixture of gas and air issued, and formed upon ignition a sheet of flame. This was caused to glide along the back of the copper plate before referred to, which was thereby raised to a temperature of about 270° C.

To preserve this source constant was one of the greatest difficulties of the investigation; for the slightest agitation of the surrounding air, or the least flickering of the flame itself, was sufficient to disturb the steadiness of the galvanometer and to render experiments in the most delicate cases impossible. The flame was therefore surrounded by screens of pasteboard, these being again encompassed by towels, through the meshes of which the flame was fed; a suitable chimney also thickly covered, produce a gentle draught and carried off the products of combustion; the rhythmic jumping of the flame which sets in so readily was destroyed by screens of wire-gauze. The 'compensating cube' C', the double screen H, and the thermo-electric pile P remain as before. They are exposed in the figure, but during the experiments they were surrounded by a close boarding, all the chinks of which were stuffed with tow, so as to protect the cube and pile from the disturbing action of the air. The vacuous front chamber passed as before through a vessel V in which a current of cold water, constantly renewed, was caused to circulate. Six weeks' practice was required to overcome all the difficulties of this portion of the apparatus.

§ 3.

[illegible] *Efforts and Precautions.—Chlorine, Ozone, and Aqueous Vapour.*

[illegible] 16th, 17th, and 18th of June, 1861, I experimented on [illegible] and on ozone, and satisfied myself that as an absorber [illegible] heat, chlorine was far outstripped by many light [illegible], and that ozone had a power of absorption very [illegible] than common oxygen.

The work was resumed on the 12th of September, and my first care was to examine whether the experiments on moist and dry air described in Memoir I. stood the test of repetition.* Professor Magnus had found that the presence of aqueous vapour in air had no influence on the absorption of radiant heat; while according to my experiments dry air exercised only a small fraction of the absorptive energy of saturated air. I commenced my researches in September with a few experiments on this subject.

Half an atmosphere of the undried air of the laboratory, admitted directly into the experimental tube, cut off an amount of heat which produced a deflection of 30 degrees.

The drying-apparatus at this time consisted of a U-tube filled with fragments of pumice-stone wetted with sulphuric acid. Associated with this was a similar tube filled with like fragments, but moistened with caustic potash in solution to remove the carbonic acid of the air.

The air of the laboratory, passed through both of these tubes in succession, till a pressure of 15 inches was attained, gave a deflection of 26 degrees.

This result surprised me, showing, as it seemed to do, a very close agreement between dry and moist air. On examining the drying-tubes, however, it was found that, by a mistake of arrangement, the air had entered the sulphuric-acid tube first, and passed straight from the potash into the experimental tube, thus partially reloading itself with moisture after it had been dried by the sulphuric acid.

On causing the air to pass first through the potash, the deflection fell to less than 5 degrees. Hence this experiment showed the absorption due to the moisture and carbonic acid of the air to be more than six times as great as that of the atmosphere itself. It will presently be shown that this difference falls far short of the truth.

The potash and sulphuric acid were now abandoned, the air being dried by passing it through a U-tube filled with fragments of chloride of calcium, which had lain in the tube for some months. The observed deflection was 40 degrees; that is to say, 10 degrees more than that produced by the *undried* air.

This result, and many others of a similar nature, were due to

* See Sections 20 to 22, Memoir II., and the whole of Memoir III.

the imperfection of the chloride of calcium. Chemists, I think, ought to be very cautious in the use of this substance as a drying agent. When freshly fused it answers well for this purpose, but when old it yields an impalpable powder, which proved in the highest degree perplexing to me in my first experiments. It is generally found, I believe, that a drying-tube of sulphuric acid gains more in weight than one of chloride of calcium, and from this it has been inferred that the quantity of moisture taken up by the former is greater than that taken up by the latter. The difference, however, may really be due to the mechanical carrying away of a portion of the chloride by the current of air.

On the 13th of September these experiments were resumed. The dry air then gave a deflection of less than 2 degrees; while the air direct from the laboratory caused, in one experiment, the needle to move from 20 degrees on one side of zero to 28 on the other. In a second experiment the undried air caused the needle to move from 18° on one side of zero to 32° on the other.

Experiments made on the 17th entirely corroborated this result. Three successive trials with the undried air of the laboratory yielded the deflections 29°, 31°, and 30° respectively, while the deflection produced by the dried air *was less than a single degree.* On this day, therefore, the action of the aqueous vapour of the air was at least thirty times that of the air itself.

Almost every week-day during the last four months, experiments similar to the above have been executed, and in no case have I observed a deviation from the result that the absorptive action of the aqueous vapour of the air is great in comparison with that of the air itself. Further on, this subject will receive additional illustration.

As my mastery over the apparatus, and my acquaintance with the precautions necessary in delicate cases, increased, the absorption by air, and by the transparent elementary gases generally, diminished more and more. I was induced to abandon the use of pumice-stone as well as chloride of calcium, and to construct the drying-apparatus in the following way. The internal portion of a massive block of pure glass was pounded to small fragments in a mortar; these were boiled in pure nitric acid, and afterwards washed several times with distilled

water, so as to remove all trace of the acid. They were then dried, afterwards moistened with pure sulphuric acid, and introduced by means of a funnel into a U-tube. The funnel was necessary to preserve the neck of the tube from all contact with the acid, the least action of which upon the corks employed to close the tube being sufficient to entirely vitiate the experiments. At the top of each arm of the U-tube fragments of dry glass were placed, upon which any accidental dust or particles from the cork or sealing-wax might fall.

Similar precautions were taken with the caustic-potash tube. Pure white marble was pounded to fragments and subjected to the action of a dilute acid, which removed the outer surface. The fragments were afterwards washed in distilled water and dried, then moistened with pure caustic potash, and introduced into the U-tube in the manner already described. It was sometimes necessary to perform this operation daily, and never on any occasion have I used tubes to dry a feeble gas which had been previously used to dry a powerful one.

§ 4.

First Experiments on the Human Breath.—Chlorine and Hydrochloric Acid.—Bromine and Hydrobromic Acid.

In the present communication many subjects will be touched upon which for want of time I have been unable to develop. The following is an example of these. Choosing a day of suitable temperature and moisture—a day on which the human breath shows no signs of precipitation—the action of the substances expired from the lungs may be determined. By breathing directly into the experimental tube, the action produced by the sum of the products of respiration might be accurately measured; by breathing through the sulphuric-acid tube, the moisture of the breath would be withdrawn, and the difference between the action then observed and the former action would give that of the carbonic acid. In this way the products of respiration might be estimated singly, and the influence of various kinds of food and drink, or of physical exertion, on the respiration might be investigated in a manner hitherto unthought of.

I have to record the following experiments only in connexion

with this point. Placing a suitable tube between my lips, and filling my lungs with air, a stopcock which was interposed between me and the experimental tube was partially opened, and through it I breathed slowly into the tube until the mercury gauge of the pump was depressed 15 inches. I had, at the time, two assistants, C. A. and R. C., and they subsequently breathed into the experimental tube the same quantity as myself. In the following table the absorption produced by the breath of each is stated; the initials J. T. are my own:—

Action of the Products of Respiration on Radiant Heat.

Initials of person's name	Absorption per 100	Initials of person's name	Absorption per 100
J. T.	62	T.	59
J. T.	62	R. C.	63
R. C.	66	C. A.	62
R. C.	68	J. T.	60·5
J. T. again	59		

The absorption of dry air on the day that these results were obtained was found to be 1. *The same dry air inhaled, underwent a chemical change which augmented its absorptive energy at least* 60 *times.* This is given as a minor limit,; it is unnecessary to say how much I regard it as falling short of the truth.

The day afterwards the following results were obtained, the same amount as before being exhaled:—

Initials	Absorption per 100
J. T.	56
R. C.	62
J. T.	56
R. C.	59

In all cases R. C., who is the smallest and least robust man of the three, appeared to have the advantage. I will only add a few results obtained on the 6th of October, the quantity of air expired on the occasion depressing the mercurial column 5 inches:—

Initials		Absorption per 100
J. T.		33·5
R. C.		35
R. C.	After half a glass of Trinity Audit Ale	41
	Again	35
	After a teaspoonful of brandy	35
	After chewing and swallowing a small quantity of onion	40

After taking the ale and brandy my assistant washed his mouth and gargled his throat several times with cold water. I give these results merely as illustrative of one of the numerous applications of the apparatus. In all the experiments the tube remained perfectly transparent throughout, and, on pumping out, the needle in each case returned accurately to zero.

In my last paper the fact was brought prominently forward that the elementary bodies then examined were far less hostile to the passage of the longer heat undulations than the compound ones. I was desirous this year to extend the experiments to one or two of the coloured gases and vapours, and on the 20th of September resumed the experiments on chlorine. This gas is highly coloured, and of a specific gravity of 2·45; one of its compounds, hydrochloric acid, is quite transparent, and of a specific gravity of only 1·26. Does the act of combination with hydrogen, which renders chlorine gas more transparent to light, render it also more transparent to heat?

Chlorine prepared from hydrochloric acid and peroxide of manganese, and dried by passing it through sulphuric acid, was admitted into the tube till it depressed the mercury gauge 21 inches; the consequent absorption was expressed by the number 44.

Hydrochloric acid was admitted till it depressed the gauge 19 inches; the absorption was 68.

The following results were afterwards obtained:—

	Absorption per 100
Chlorine 15 inches	32
Chlorine 14 inches	30
Chlorine 14 inches	30
Hydrochloric acid 14 inches	47
Chlorine again	30
Hydrochloric acid	56

In all cases the effect of the compound gas was found to exceed that of the elementary one; so that *the chemical change which renders chlorine more transparent to light renders it more opaque to obscure heat.*

I may remark that a subsidiary gauge was here used, so as to prevent the chlorine from entering the air-pump.

Great care is required in experiments on hydrochloric acid, and great care was bestowed on the above. Previous to the introduction of the gas the experimental tube was filled with

[illegible] to leave a perfectly dry residue on ex-
[illegible] was allowed to stream through the drying-
[illegible] air were expelled both from it and the
[illegible] was suddenly broken, and the retort was
[illegible] experimental tube. The gas thus passed
[illegible] through the drying apparatus into the
[illegible] It was difficult to avoid sending in with
[illegible] of moisture; but these, if such existed,
[illegible] by the dynamic heating of the gas on
[illegible] kept in a gaseous state by the flux of heat
[illegible] At all events the closest scrutiny could
[illegible] or turbidity within the tube; it was
[illegible] throughout. The chlorine, on the con-
[illegible] coloured.

[illegible] were made with chlorine which had been
[illegible] but something (what I know not yet)
[illegible] augmented its absorption appeared to be in
[illegible] along with the gas from the water into the

[illegible] were made in the early part of the present
[illegible] had become aware of all the peculiarities
[illegible] subsequent efforts reduced in some degree
[illegible] chlorine and hydrochloric acid. Very
[illegible] made on the 29th of October gave the
[illegible] these two gases, at a pressure of 30

[illegible]	39
[illegible]	53

[illegible] the chlorine and hydrochloric acid
[illegible] experimental tube in the following
[illegible] were attached to one
[illegible] from them a length of india-
[illegible] of the laboratory store. A gas-
[illegible] with the other end of the
[illegible] tubes intervening be-
[illegible] a stream of
[illegible] experimental tube into
[illegible] would
[illegible] As the dry

ir replaced the gases, the needle gradually descended to zero, ts arrival there being indicative of the complete displacement f the gas. The perfect dryness of the air thus made use of vas beautifully proved. Had the air contained moisture, it would instantly on its mixture with the hydrochloric acid have rendered the medium within the tube turbid; and however slight this turbidity might be, and however invisible to the eye, the galvanometer would have revealed it. But there was no movement in an upward direction; the needle gradually sunk from the moment the air entered.

Bromine vapour and hydrobromic acid furnish another illustration of the influence of chemical union on the absorption of radiant heat. The opacity of the former to light is far greater than that of chlorine, while the two compounds are equally transparent. The density of bromine vapour, moreover, is 5·54, whereas that of hydrobromic acid is only 2·75. The difficulty of operating with this acid is at least equal to that attendant on hydrochloric acid; and several successive days were spent in endeavouring to arrive at safe conclusions in connexion with this subject. Bromine dried with phosphoric acid was introduced into a flask furnished with a screw-cap, by which it was attached to the experimental tube. By turning a stop-cock, the pure vapour was allowed slowly to enter until the mercury column was depressed two inches. From more than twenty experiments made with this substance, I should infer that the absorption of the quantity mentioned does not exceed 11, while the absorption of hydrobromic acid *of the same pressure* amounts to 30.

The hydrobromic acid was prepared by the action of glacial phosphoric acid (for a pure specimen of which I have to thank Dr. Frankland) on bromide of potassium. If the above figures represent the truth (and I have spared no pains to arrive at a right conclusion), we have here a most striking instance of *transparency to light and opacity to obscure heat being promoted by the self-same chemical act.**

* A layer of liquid bromine, sufficiently opaque to intercept the entire luminous rays of a gas flame, is highly diathermanous to its obscure rays. An opaque solution of iodine in bisulphide of carbon behaves similarly. The details of these experiments shall be published in due time: they were publicly shown in my lectures many months ago.—June 13, 1862.

§ 5.

New Experiments on Gases.

In the following table are given the absorptions of a number of gases at a common pressure of one atmosphere, as determined with the new apparatus:—

TABLE I.

Name	Absorption per 100	Name	Absorption per 100
Air	1	Carbonic acid	90
Oxygen	1	Nitrous oxide	355
Nitrogen	1	Sulphuretted hydrogen	390
Hydrogen	1	Marsh-gas	403
Chlorine	39	Sulphurous acid	710
Hydrochloric acid	62	Olefiant gas	970
Carbonic oxide	90	Ammonia	1195

Air, oxygen, nitrogen, and hydrogen are all set down as equal to unity in the above table. I do not mean thereby to affirm that there are no differences between these gases, but that the most powerful and delicate tests hitherto applied have failed to establish a difference in a satisfactory manner. It is not improbable that the action of these gases may turn out to be even less than it is here found to be; for who can say that the best-constructed drying-apparatus is really perfect? Besides, stop-cocks must be greased, and hence may contribute an infinitesimal impurity to the air passing through them. It is not even certain that monohydrated sulphuric acid may not deliver a modicum of vapour to the current of air passing through it. At all events, if any further advance should be made in the purification of the gases, it will certainly only tend to augment the enormous differences exhibited in the above table.

Ammonia, of the pressure mentioned, stands highest in the above list as regards absorptive energy. I believe a length of less than 3 feet of this gas, which to the vision is as transparent within the tube as the vacuum itself, to be *perfectly black* to the rays emanating from the source here made use of. When the gas was in the tube, the interposition of a double metallic screen between the pile and source augmented the deflection very slightly. But it will be shown, further on, that the ammonia in this experiment could not exhibit its full energy of

absorption, and that in the length indicated it is in all probability absolutely impervious to the heat issuing from our source.

It would be a mere affectation of accuracy to try to deal with smaller quantities of the first four substances mentioned in the table than those here examined. Still, if such small quantities could be directly measured, the action of air, oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, in comparison with that of the other substances at the same pressure, would doubtless be greatly reduced. With the energetic gases the rays are most copiously quenched by the portions which first enter the tube, the portions which enter last producing in many cases an infinitesimal effect. Now it has been shown in the last paper that, for very small absorptions, the effect is sensibly proportional to the quantity of gas present; and this would seem to justify the assumption that for 1 inch of pressure the absorption of air, oxygen, nitrogen, and hydrogen would be $\frac{1}{30}$th of the absorption at 30 inches. In the case of each of the other gases I have measured directly the absorption of a quantity corresponding to a single inch of pressure. Assuming the proportionality just referred to, and again calling the effect of air unity (the unit, however, being only $\frac{1}{30}$th of that in the last table), the following are the relative absorptions:—

TABLE II.

Air	1	Carbonic oxide	750
Oxygen	1	Nitric oxide	1590
Nitrogen	1	Nitrous oxide	1860
Hydrogen	1	Sulphide of hydrogen	2100
Chlorine	60	Ammonia	5460
Bromine	160	Olefiant gas	6030
Hydrobromic acid	1005	Sulphurous acid	6480

Here we have the extraordinary result, that, for pressures of 1 inch of mercury, *the absorption of ammonia is over five thousand times, the absorption of olefiant gas over six thousand times, while the absorption of sulphurous acid is six thousand four hundred and eighty times that of air.*

It is impossible not to be struck by the position of chlorine and bromine in this table. They are elements, and, notwithstanding their colour and density, they take rank after the transparent elementary gases. The perfectly transparent olefiant gas absorbs more than one hundred times the amount

§ 5.

New Experiments on G

In the following table are given the a
of gases at a common pressure of one
mined with the new apparatus :—

TABLE I.

Name	Absorption per 100
Air	1
Oxygen	1
Nitrogen	1
Hydrogen	1
Chlorine	39
Hydrochloric acid	62
Carbonic oxide	90

Air, oxygen, nitrogen, and
equal to unity in the abo
to affirm that there are
but that the most powerfu
have failed to establish a
It is not improbable that
out to be even less than it
that the best-constructed
Besides, stop-cocks must
bute an infinitesimal im
It is not even certain t
not deliver a modicum
through it. At all ev
made in the purificati
tend to augment the
above table.

Ammonia, of the
above list as regard
of less than 3 feet
parent within the t
to the rays emanati
the gas was in the
screen between t
very slightly. B
ammonia in this

es the quar
bromine.
chemists have
purselves to co
in the only way
our conceptions
ted with any
tify these co
the ultimate pa
gas absorbs su
all cases the
with its molecules
it is composed,
nger undulatio
those undulatio
of chemical u
ggish, that is to
recurrent waves
on of nitric oxid
of nitrous oxide
a greater number
noticed *that those g*
are less energetic
volume. Whethe
say.
nitric oxide; the
that the slightest
brown fumes of nitr
experimental tube,
the needle slowly
an absorption
this time, the brow
was made as
to enter, the a
soon afterwards
appearing as
nitrogen, then
the absorption

On filling the experimental tube pre- the absorption was 1590, which is that on letting in a mixture of air and nitric was filled, the action last mentioned was twentyfold. Nitrous acid is therefore an gas. *The difference between it and bromine when their colours are undistinguishable.*

tion of Melloni's Table* reveals, I think, the bodies also to become more transparent to composition becomes more simple. After rock- the element sulphur, and after it fluor-spar. of lampblack will here occur to many, as the absorber and radiator yet discovered. No grouping of the atoms of an elementary substance tantamount to a compound, and no doubt this is the case with lampblack; another eminent example and is ozone. Leslie, however, found water to be a or than lampblack, and Wells found several sub- which were more capable of being chilled by nocturnal On reflexion, moreover, the following considerations the lampblack of commerce and the soot of a lamp or that is to say, the substances hitherto employed in on radiant heat—are copiously mixed with hydro- which are the most powerful absorbers and radiators It might fairly be questioned whether the reputed with lampblack really dealt with lampblack at all. the impure substance is to some extent transparent heat.

§ 6.

Radiation through Black Glass and Lampblack.

ve plates of black glass, rendered so by the solution of in the glass while in a state of fusion, which, though vious to the rays of the most intense electric-light, of a copious transmission of obscure heat. Melloni's iful experiments on glass of this character are well n. Another of Melloni's experiments which I have recently ed is the following. A plate of transparent rock-salt was

* *La Thermochrose*, p. 164.

placed over a smoky camphine lamp, soot being deposited on its surface until it intercepted every ray of a brilliant jet of gas. The smoked plate was placed between a source of heat of a temperature of 100° C. and a thermo-electric pile, a polished screen being placed between the salt and the source of heat. As long as the screen remained, the needle of the galvanometer connected with the pile stood at zero; but the moment the screen was removed the needle promptly advanced, showing the instantaneous transmission across the layer of soot of a portion of the heat incident upon the salt. The actual numbers obtained in this experiment are these:—The deflection produced by the heat transmitted through the soot was 52°; which is equal to 90 units. The deflection produced when the layer of soot had been carefully removed, so as to leave both surfaces of the salt smooth and transparent, was 71°, which is equal to 300 units. The quantity transmitted through the soot is therefore to the total quantity as

$$90 : 300,$$

or as

$$30 : 100;$$

that is to say, the lampblack, which was perfectly opaque to the light of a gas-jet, was transparent to fully 30 per cent. of the incident heat. On consulting Melloni's Table, I was gratified to find that he made the transmission by a plate similarly prepared 27 per cent.; while a layer so opaque that it cut off the beams of the sun itself transmitted 23 per cent. of the rays emitted by a source heated to 100° C.

§ 7.

Selective Absorption by Lampblack.

At page 93 of 'La Thermochrose,' Melloni examines the absorption of this substance for all sorts of rays, and by a series of ingenious experiments, and reasonings remarkable for their clearness and precision, he arrives at the conclusion that lampblack absorbs with the same intensity all descriptions of radiant heat.* At page 284, however, he cites and discusses with the

* 'Donc, le noir de fumée absorbe avec la même intensité toute sorte de rayonnements calorifiques' (p. 101).

same precision a series of experiments made with smoked rock-salt, in which he shows that the same layer of lampblack transmits 8 per cent. of the rays from a lamp of Locatelli, 10 per cent. of those of incandescent platinum, 18 per cent. of those from copper heated to 400° C., and fully 23 per cent. of those emitted by a source of 100° C. Now a transmission of 8 per cent. implies an absorption of 92; while transmissions of 10, 18, and 23 per cent. imply absorptions of 90, 82, and 77. But that the self-same layer of lampblack absorbs 77 per cent. of the rays from one source and 92 per cent. of the rays from another, is at variance with the statement that lampblack absorbs heat from all sources with the same intensity. Suppose the surface of a thermo-electric pile to be coated by a layer of lampblack of the same thickness as that which coated Melloni's plate of salt; 23 per cent. of the rays from a source of 100° C. would go right through such a layer and impinge upon the metal face of the pile; and if the latter were a good reflector, the heat incident upon it would be in great part retransmitted through the lampblack and lost to the instrument. For a source of 100° C., this loss would be many times greater than for a Locatelli lamp. Possibly, however, Melloni may have meant simply to assert that *for practical purposes* the absorption at the face of his pile might be considered to be the same for all kinds of heat.*

§ 8.

New Experiments on Vapours.—Further Proof of the Influence of Chemical Combination on the Absorption of Radiant Heat.

I have now to record some new experiments on the action of *vapours* upon radiant heat. A number of glass flasks were prepared, of the shape and size of common test-tubes, each of which was furnished with a brass cap carefully cemented on to it. By means of this it could be attached to a stopcock, and thus connected with the experimental tube. The mode of operation was this:—The liquid was introduced into the flask

* The sun, through the floating carbon of the London atmosphere, sometimes presents a most instructive appearance. Entirely shorn of his rays and of perfectly uniform brightness, his colour at times is as red as blood. This is doubtless in part due to the comparative transparency of the floating carbon for the longer undulations.

by means of a small glass funnel. A stopcock was then attached to the flask and connected with a second air-pump, which was always kept at hand. The air above the liquid was removed, and the air dissolved in it was allowed to bubble away, until nothing remained but the pure liquid below and the pure vapour above it. The stopcock was then shut off, and the flask united to the experimental tube. The exhaustion of the tube being complete, and the needle of the galvanometer at zero, the cock attached to the flask was turned on and the mercury-gauge carefully observed at the same time. No bubbling of the liquid was in any case permitted. The vapour entered silently and without the slightest commotion; and when the mercurial column was depressed to the extent required, the vapour was promptly intercepted.

The energy with which the needle moves the moment the strong vapour enters is so extraordinary that, lest the shock against them should derange the magnetism of the astatic pair, I removed the stops which arrested the swing of the needle at 90°. It often swung far beyond a quadrant; and after it had come finally and permanently to rest, its position was observed in the following manner:—The dial of the galvanometer being well illuminated, a looking-glass was placed behind the instrument, at such an angle that when looked at horizontally the image of the dial was clearly seen. This image was observed by an excellent telescope fixed at a distance of 11 feet from the galvanometer. Attached to the needle, and in continuation of it, was a bit of glass fibre of extreme fineness, blackened with Indian ink. This index ranged over the graduated circle, and by means of it a very small fraction of a degree could be easily read off. The expedient of observing from a distance was resorted to, because it was found that my approach to the galvanometer, perhaps through the diamagnetic action of my own body, had a sensible effect upon the needle, which, I believe, surpasses in delicacy any hitherto employed.

The *permanent* deflection of the needle was noted in experiments, and the value of the deflection, expressed in one of the lower degrees of the galvanometer, was found from a table of calibration. To spare unnecessary [illegible] the deflections in the following table, as

absorptions only produced by the vapours, at 0·1, 0·5, and 1·0 inch of pressure.

TABLE III.

Name of substance	Pressures 0·1 inch	0·5 inch	1·0 inch
Bisulphide of carbon	15	47	62
Iodide of methyl	35	147	242
Benzol	66	182	267
Chloroform	85	182	236
Iodide of ethyl	158	290	390
Methylic alcohol	109	390	590
Amylene	182	535	823
Alcohol	325	622	
Sulphuric ether	300	710	870
Formic ether	480	870	1075
Acetic ether	590	980	1195
Propionate of ethyl	596	970	
Boracic ether	620		

Let us compare some of the results of this table of transparent vapours with the action of the highly coloured vapour of bromine. The absorption of bromine vapour at 1 inch pressure is about 6, and at 0·1 of an inch pressure would probably not exceed 1; hence at 0·1 of an inch pressure, bisulphide of carbon exerts probably 15 times the absorbent power of bromine; but bisulphide of carbon is the feeblest of the compound vapours hitherto discovered. The strongest of these, boracic ether, has, according to the above estimate, and at the pressure stated, *more than* 600 *times the absorbing energy of the strongly coloured bromine.*

The whole of the numbers in the above table are referred to atmospheric air as unity; 0·1 of an inch of bisulphide-of-carbon vapour, for example, absorbs 15 times as much as a whole atmosphere of air. Let us compare, for an instant, the action of boracic ether with that of air. We arrive at an approximate comparison in this way. The absorption of the tenth of an inch of boracic ether is something more than that of a whole inch of methylic alcohol; by diminishing the quantity of methylic alcohol to one-tenth, we reduce its absorption from 590 to 109. The absorption of one-tenth of an inch of boracic ether is 620°; suppose its absorption to diminish with diminished quantity in the proportion of methylic alcohol, we should then have for 0·01 of an inch of boracic ether an absorption of 111; that is to say,

for $\frac{1}{3,700}$th of an atmosphere of boracic ether, we should have an action 111 times that of a whole atmosphere of oxygen, nitrogen, hydrogen, or atmospheric air.

With the transparent elementary gases it is impossible to measure directly the absorption of 0·1 of an inch; but assuming, as before, that up to an absorption of 1 the effect is proportional to the quantity of gas present, the absorption of each of the elementary gases, at a pressure of 0·1 of an inch, would be about 0·0033; hence the absorption of boracic ether of 0·1 of an inch pressure is to that of air at the same pressure as

$$620 : 0{\cdot}0033,$$

which would give to the ether an energy 186,000 *times that of air.*

I have already spoken of the blackness of ammonia at 30 inches pressure. Referring to Table I., its absorption is found to be 1195. In the last table the vapour of acetic ether, under only one-thirtieth of the pressure of the ammonia, produces apparently the same effect; its absorption is also 1195. Such facts give one entirely new ideas of the capabilities of matter: and our wonder will not be diminished by the results to be recorded further on.

§ 9.

Superior Action at one Pressure does not prove Superiority at all Pressures.

With both gases and vapours we find that it does not follow that a gas which produces a larger effect than another at one pressure should surpass it at all other pressures. Some gases start from a lower level than others, but finally attain an equal, or even a greater elevation. If their absorptions were represented by curves plotted from the same datum-line, these curves would in some cases approach, and in some cases, cross each other. At a pressure of 1 inch, for example, carbonic acid has more than double the absorptive power of carbonic oxide, whereas at a pressure of 30 inches they are equal: indeed some of my experiments show carbonic oxide to have the advantage. On the 22nd of October, for example, the deflection produced by 2 inches of carbonic oxide was found to be 15°, while that of 2 inches of

carbonic acid was 38°. The two gases at a pressure of 30 inches gave these results:—

	Degrees
Carbonic oxide	52
Carbonic acid	51·5

And again, on the 4th of November I obtained the following relative effects:—

	Pressures	
	1·2 inch	24 inches
	°	°
Carbonic oxide	12	57
Carbonic acid	37	54

The same remarks apply to vapours. Methylic alcohol, for example, starts at a lower level than the iodide of ethyl, but ascends more quickly, and finally reaches a much higher elevation. The same observation applies to benzol and the iodide of ethyl, in comparison with chloroform.

§ 10.

DYNAMIC RADIATION AND ABSORPTION.

A class of facts are now to be referred to which surprised and perplexed me when I first observed them. As an illustration, I will take the case of alcohol vapour. A quantity of this substance, sufficient to depress the mercury gauge 0·5 of an inch, produced an absorption which caused a deflection of 72° of the galvanometer needle.

While the needle pointed to this high figure, and previously to pumping out the vapour, dry air was allowed to stream into the experimental tube, and I happened while it entered to observe the effect upon the galvanometer. The needle, to my astonishment, sank speedily to zero, and went to 25° at the opposite side. The entry of the almost neutral air here not only abolished the absorption previously observed, but left a considerable balance in favour of the face of the pile turned towards the source. A repetition of the experiment brought the needle down to zero, and sent it to 38° on the opposite side. In like manner a very small quantity of the vapour of sulphuric ether produced a deflection of 30°; on allowing dry air to fill the tube the needle descended speedily to zero, and swung to 60° at the opposite side.

These results both perplexed and distressed me, imagining

... them, that I had been dealing ... ually different from absorption. I ... ours had deposited themselves in ... rock-salt, and that the dry air on ... ms away, and allowed the heat from ...

... dissipated this supposition. The ... could at best but restore the state ... formation. It might be conceived ... gain to 0°; but it could not possibly ... ction, which, in the case of ether- ... st amplitude of 60°. Nevertheless ... d subjected the plates of salt to a ... No such deposition as that above ... salt remained perfectly transparent ... vapour.

... recorded in the Bakerian Lecture ... the dynamic heating of the air ... sted tube was sufficient to produce ... the part of any powerful vapour ... though I was slow to believe tha... ... under consideration could be thu... ... was to determine the differenc... ... experimental tube at the end furthes... ... the air without. I then examined ... thermometer, the increase of tem... ... ssion of dry air into the tube, and ... consequent on pumping out, and ... siderable fraction of the total heat ... Could it be that the heat thus ... her vapours, and radiated by them ... the pile, was more than sufficient to ... ption? The *experimentum crucis* ... the effects observed were due to ... we ought to obtain them even ... entirely abolished. We should ... novel, and at first sight utterly ... in the next section.

§ 11.

To determine the Radiation and Absorption of Gases and Vapours without any Source of Heat external to the Gaseous Body itself.

I.—*Vapours.*

For the sake of brevity, I will call the heating of a gas on its admission into a vacuum, the *dynamic heating* of the gas; and the chilling accompanying its pumping out, *dynamic chilling.* It would also contribute to brevity if I were allowed to call the radiation and absorption of the gaseous body, consequent on such heating and chilling, *dynamic radiation* and *dynamic absorption*, though the terms are not unobjectionable.

Both the source of heat and the compensating cube were dispensed with, and the thermo-electric pile was presented to the end of the cold experimental tube. By a little management, the slight inequality of radiation against both faces of the pile, arising from differences of temperature in the various parts of the laboratory, was obliterated, and the needle of the galvanometer was brought to 0°.

The vapours were admitted in the manner already described, until a pressure of 0·5 of an inch was obtained. The air was then allowed to enter through a drying-apparatus by an orifice of a constant magnitude. Two stopcocks, in fact, were introduced between the drying-tube and the experimental tube; one of these was kept partially turned on, and formed a gauge for the admission of the air. When the tube was to be exhausted, the second stopcock was turned quite off. When the tube was to be filled, this stopcock was turned full on; but the *gauge-cock* was never touched during the entire series of experiments.

Before, however, the mode of experiment was thus strictly arranged, a few preliminary trials gave me the following results:—

Nitrous oxide on entering caused the needle to swing in a direction which indicated the heating of the gas; the limit of its excursion was 28°, after which it slowly sank to 0°.

The pump was now worked; the propulsion of the first portions of the gas from the tube was so much work done by the residue. That residue became consequently chilled; into it the adjacent face of the pile poured its heat, and a swing of the

needle on the negative side of 0° was [illegible] before: its radia- limit of the excursion was 20°.

Olefiant gas, operated on in the [illegible] of 0·2 of an inch entering the tube a swing of 67°, sho[illegible] course $\frac{1}{150}$th of the pumping out, a swing of 41°, showing [illegible] dynamically heating pumping out of the gas, and without [illegible] of 20°.* tity, dry air was again admitted; th[illegible] dynamic heating, dynamic radiation of the residue of [illegible] pressure) was 59°. On pumping out [illegible] deflection beside absorption produced a deflection of [illegible] have the following

A little of the vapour of sulphuric [illegible] tube; on the admission of dry air a[illegible] *Ether.* from 0° to 61°; on pumping out, [illegible] the opposite side.

	Deflection
	°
	56
	42
	20
	14

These and other experiments, [illegible] ingly, showed that, without reso[illegible] external to the gaseous body [illegible] sorption might be determined [illegible] near the pile, the reciprocity of both phenom[illegible] I have pur- In fact, at this very time I ha[illegible] to show that the apparatus for the purpose of ex[illegible] ended, the con- and vapours, with a view to co[illegible] Two 0s are but no such apparatus would [illegible] which might accuracy to those placed wit[illegible] however, suffi- referred to.

The following table is the re[illegible] that the radiation of dynamic radiation and abso[illegible] experimental tube was admitted till the mere[illegible] of an atmosphere dry air was admitted afterw[illegible] in mind that [illegible] quantity of mat[illegible]

TABLE IV.—*Dynamic Re*[illegible]

Bisulphide of carbon	
Iodide of methyl	
Benzol	
Iodide of ethyl	
Methylic alcohol	
Chloride of amyl	
Amylene	
Alcohol	
Sulphuric ether	
Formic ether	
Acetic ether	

[illegible] develop on a futu[illegible] [illegible] nature and cap[illegible] [illegible] three or four strok[illegible] [illegible] removing thereby [illegible] present at this stage of th[illegible] [illegible] this reason: th[illegible] [illegible] acid, which ma[illegible] [illegible] it is not prob[illegible] [illegible] I should like [illegible]

The paradox already referred to is here solved, and an explanation given of the extraordinary effect observed in the case of the alcohol and ether vapours when dry air entered the experimental tube. Dynamic radiation, moreover, and dynamic absorption go hand in hand; and if we compare both with Table III. (middle column), we shall find the order of the substances precisely the same, although one set of results are obtained with a source of heat external to the gaseous body, and the other with a source of heat and cold within the body itself. Were sufficient time at my disposal, this subject could be developed with advantage. The measurements just recorded constitute my first regular series; and, no doubt, augmented experience will enable me to attain more perfect results.

Half an inch of my most energetically acting vapour—namely, boracic ether—could not well be obtained; but one-tenth of an inch admitted into the tube and dynamically heated and chilled, gave—

Radiation	Absorption per 100
56°	28°

§ 12.

Attempted Estimate of Quantity of Radiant Vapour.

Seeing the astonishing energy with which some of these vapours absorb and radiate heat, it may be asked how far the quantity of vapour may be reduced before its action becomes insensible. At present I will not venture to answer this question fully; certainly we should be dealing at least with millionths of our smallest weights. But I will here give a detailed account of one experiment, the result of which can hardly fail to excite surprise. The experimental tube being exhausted, one-tenth of an inch of boracic-ether vapour was admitted into it: the barometer stood at 30 inches at the time; hence the pressure of the vapour within the tube was $\frac{1}{300}$th of an atmosphere.

Dynamically heated by dry air, the radiation of this vapour produced a deflection of 56°.

The tube was then exhausted to 0·2 of an inch, and the quantity of vapour reduced thereby to $\frac{1}{150}$th part of its first amount; the needle was allowed to come to zero, and the

a large bolthead, until a common pressure was established tween the gas in the tube and the gas in the bolthead.

	Radiation	Absorption
	°	°
Ammonia 15 in. pressure	56·5	33·5
Sulphurous acid 16 in. pressure . . .	45	24

§ 14.

Influence of Length and Density of Radiating Column.

Let us reflect for an instant on the condition of our tube, containing its ½-inch of vapour, at the moment when the latter has been heated by the entrance of the air. The rays from the molecules at the end of the tube most distant from the pile have to cross a space of nearly 3 feet before they reach the adjacent end, this space being filled with molecules similar in all respects to the radiating ones. Hence absorption to a comparatively great extent must occur; and indeed we can imagine the tube so long that its frontal portion should furnish a vapour screen absolutely opaque to the radiation of its hinder portion. Now comparing ether-vapour with olefiant gas, it is, I think, evident that the radiant points of the attenuated vapour, which depresses the mercury column only 0·5 of an inch, are further apart than those of the gas which depresses the column 30 inches. Consequently there is a wider door open for the radiation of the distant ether particles towards the pile than for the distant particles of olefiant gas. The length of the whole column, in fact, might be more or less available for the radiation of the vapour, and a part of it only available for the gas. Cut off this useless portion from the gas column, and we do not injure its efficacy; but cut off a similar length from the vapour column, and we may materially diminish its effect. Speaking generally, in reducing the column of ether and that of gas by the same amount, the diminution of radiation will be more sensibly felt where the radiant points are furthest asunder. Reasoning thus, it becomes evident that in a long tube the vapour may excel the gas in its amount of radiation, while in a short tube the gas may excel the vapour. Let us now test this reasoning by experiment.

The dynamic radiation of the following four substances has been tabulated thus:—

	Degrees
Sulphuric ether	64
Formic ether	68·5
Acetic ether	70
Olefiant gas	63

The action of olefiant gas is therefore smallest when the length of the radiating column is 2 feet 9 inches.

With a tube 3 inches long, or one-eleventh of the former length, precisely similar experiments yielded the following results:—

	Degrees
Sulphuric ether	11
Formic ether	12
Acetic ether	15
Olefiant gas	39

The verification of the above theoretic reasoning is here complete. It is proved that *in a long tube the dynamic radiation of the vapour exceeds that of olefiant gas, while in a short tube the dynamic radiation of the gas far exceeds that of the vapour.*

§ 15.

Laplace's Correction for the Velocity of Sound.—Remarks on the Radiant Power of Molecules and Atoms.

Some years ago a discussion was carried on between Professors Challis and Stokes on Laplace's correction for the velocity of sound in air. Professor Challis contending that Laplace had no right to his correction, inasmuch as the heat developed in the condensations of the waves of sound would be instantly wasted by radiation. Experiments, he argued, conducted in confined vessels furnish no ground for conclusions regarding what occurs in the atmosphere, where the heat developed has an indefinite space to lose itself in. Now, our experimental tube, though mechanically closed, is thermally open; by employing the rock-salt plate, indefinite extension, as regards the radiation of heat, is secured in one direction, and the means also exist of measuring the flux of this heat. What is true for one direction would of course be true for all, so that the apparatus will inform us of what occurs in the open atmosphere. The fact, then, is that, with the most powerfully radiating gases hitherto examined,

the radiation continues a very sensible time, while the heat acquired by air, on entering the tube, is often a source of inconvenience on account of the inability of the air to disperse its heat by radiation. The question seems therefore experimentally decided in favour of Laplace and his supporter.

This lack of radiating power on the part of air, and of the elementary gases generally, is very noteworthy. The dynamically-warmed air is the proximate source of the heat imparted to the vapours in our experiments on dynamic radiation. It is related to those vapours precisely as a hot plate of polished metal to the coat of varnish which makes it a radiator. Without the intermediation of a second body neither [illegible]ir nor the metal (both of them elements or mixtures of [illegible]ents) is competent to impart motion to the luminiferous [illegible]r. The atoms possess the motion of heat, but they ca[illegible]ommunicate it to the light-medium, save in the scanties[illegible]ee. We have here a definite mechanical result of chem[illegible] union, which, if the theory of an æther be true, is as ce[illegible] as any conclusion of mathematics, and which would hard[illegible] rendered more certain if the physical vision were so sharpen[illegible]s to be able to see the oscillating atom and the medium in [illegible]ch it swings. I write thus definitely lest it should be imagi[illegible] that we are dealing in vague conjectures. The connexion o[illegible]hemical and mechanical phenomena here established must, I think, be pregnant of results.

Further, if, as all the facts declare, radiation and absorption are complementary acts, a giving and taking of motion, united by a bond of strict proportionality, then it may be affirmed that no coincidence in period between the vibrations of a radiating body and those of oxygen, hydrogen, or air could make any one of those substances a good absorber. They are physically incapacitated from communicating motion, and hence in an equal degree incapacitated from accepting motion. *The form of the atom, therefore, or some other attribute than its period of oscillation, must enter into the question of absorption.* The neutrality of the elementary gases in the foregoing experiments does not arise from the accident that a source of heat was chosen whose periods did not synchronize wi[illegible] the gas; for however both might synchronize, the[illegible] still be a bad absorber. Even when the motion

their own absorbent power does not enable them to take up is mechanically imparted to the atoms, or is communicated to them by contact, elementary bodies expend it but sparingly upon the luminiferous æther, which accepts all vibrations alike.*

§ 16.

Action of Odours upon Radiant Heat.

Scents and effluvia generally have long excited the attention of observant men. They have formed favourite illustrations of the divisibility of matter. Several chapters in the works of the celebrated Robert Boyle are devoted to this subject, and philosophers in all countries have speculated more or less upon the extraordinary tenuity of the matter which is competent to produce sensible effects upon the olfactory nerves. We have here, of course, materials for a wide inquiry, which it is quite out of my power to undertake at present. I think, however, that the apparatus thus far made use of enables us to deal with the question in a manner hitherto unattainable.

The leaves and flowers of a number of dry aromatic plants,† obtained from Covent Garden, were stuffed into glass tubes 18 inches long and a quarter of an inch in diameter. A current of dry air was first sent through the tubes for some minutes. They were then connected with the exhausted experimental tube, with its sources of heat arranged as already described. Dry air was then passed over the scented herbs until the experimental tube was filled. The consequent deflection was noted, and from it the absorbent action of the odorous substance was deduced.

The odour of thyme thus treated intercepted thirty-three times the quantity of heat stopped by the air in which it was diffused.

* I can hardly imagine the bands in the spectra of metallic compounds to be produced by the vibration of the compound atom. All my experiments show the vast influence of chemical union on the rate of oscillation; the metal itself and the compound of that metal could hardly, in my opinion, oscillate alike. Hence, the fact that the lines, say, of sodium burnt in air, or vaporized by the electric spark, are the same as those of chloride of sodium, proves, in my opinion, that decomposition has occurred when the bright and constant spectral bands are seen.

† I mean 'dry' in the common acceptation of the term. They were not green, but withered; doubtless, strictly speaking, they contained aqueous vapour.

... continues a
... air, in enteri
... account of
... radiation. The
... in favour
... radiating po
... generally, is
... the proximat
... experiments
... vapours precisely a
... which mak
... a second bod
... elements or mi
... motion to the lu
... of heat, bu
... medium, save in
... mechanical r
... of an æther b
... mathematics, and whi
... physical vision w
... atom and
... infinitely lest it
... conjectures.
... phenomena here
...

Further, if, as all
... complementary a
... a bond of strict p
... coincidence in p
... and those of o
... of these substances
... capacitated from c
... incapacitat
... *therefore*, ...
... *oscillation*, *must*
... of the
... does not
... chosen who
... for ho
... a bad al

... times that quantity.
... times the same amount.
... the action of the air.
... of the air.
... Mr. Atkinson, of Bond
... manner. Small squares
... size, were rolled into
... of these was moistened
... into a glass tube between
... experimental tube. The latter
... filled by a current of dry
... scented paper. Calling the
... vehicle of the perfumes 1,
... observed in the respective

...

Name of Perfume	Absorption per 100
Lavender	60
Lemon	65
Portugal	67
Thyme	68
Rosemary	74
Oil of Laurel	80
Cassia	109

... carried them into the tube.
... almost infinitely small. Stil
... the list produces thirty time
... energetic produces 109 time
... absurd to entertain the notic
... radiant heat, the perfume
... than the entire oxygen a
... ?
... produced, a stream of dry air wa
... while the pump was worke
... the perfume was thus cleare
... 0°. This was often a lon
... such tenacity to the ap
... had been attained in the cas
... rest of the pump sufficed t
... in the crevices and cock
... restore the original deflection

The quantity of those residues must be left to the imagination to conceive. If they were multiplied by billions they probably would not reach the density of ordinary air.

Fearing that the more active perfumes might possibly prejudice the deportment of the more feeble ones which succeeded them, I made a series of experiments with the following essences, and obtained these results:—

	Absorption per 100
Camomile Flowers	87
Spikenard	355
Aniseed	372

Immediately afterwards the experiment with bergamot was repeated, and its action found to be exactly the same as that recorded in the table.

In experiments on musk different results were obtained at different times. On the 16th of October some fresh musk from the perfumer's, placed in a small glass tube, had dry air carried over it into the experimental tube. The first experiment gave an absorption of 74 per cent., the air which carried the perfume being unity. A second experiment, in which the air was admitted more quickly, gave the absorption 72 per cent.

It would be idle to speculate upon the quantity of matter which produced this result. The stories regarding the unwasting character of this substance are well known; suffice it to say that a quantity of its odour carried into the tube by a current of air of a minute's duration, produced an effect seventy-two times that of the air which carried it. Long-continued pumping failed to cleanse the tube and passages of the musk. It cannot be volatile, for an amount of ether-vapour which produces a far greater action is speedily cleared away, while the cocks and connecting pieces of the air-pump had to be boiled in a solution of soda before they were fit for use after the experiments with this substance.

Two perfectly concurrent experiments with ordinary cinnamon, in which fragments of the substance were placed in a tube and had dry air passed over them, gave an absorption of 53.

Several kinds of tea, treated in the same manner, produced absorptions which varied between 20 and 28 per cent.

In the teas, cinnamon, musk, and the odorous plants already referred to, dry air had been passed over them for some time before they were examined. Still a small amount of aqueous

[illegible]ours, and thus rendered [illegible] character.

[illegible] *[illegible]liant Heat.*

[illegible] ozone was briefly alluded [illegible] with a brass tube polished [illegible]ing them with a tube which [illegible]rdinary substance. Expe- [illegible]med on the 16th, 17th, and [illegible] that the power of ozone as an [illegible] been over-estimated.

[illegible] resistance to the passage of [illegible]sing liquid, large electrodes [illegible]s. The oxygen thus obtained [illegible]ygen.

[illegible] and three decomposing-vessels [illegible] platinum plates of about four [illegible] were rolled up to economize [illegible] No. 2 had two square inches [illegible] No. 3) had only a square [illegible] experiments with these cells [illegible]

[illegible] *[illegible]ygen.*

	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	20
[illegible]	34
[illegible]	47

[illegible] being unity.

[illegible] the following day [illegible]

[illegible]	21
[illegible]	36
[illegible]	47

[illegible] electrodes is unmistak[illegible]. [illegible] was then cut away so [illegible] No. 3. The oxygen obtained [illegible]

thus exceeding No. 3 considerably. The plates of No. 3 were now reduced so as to make them the smallest of all; the oxygen which they delivered gave an absorption of

85.

Fearing the development of heat with these smallest plates, and knowing heat to be very destructive of ozone, I surrounded the apparatus by a mixture of pounded ice and salt. The absorption rose immediately to

136.

Had we not been prepared, by the results already recorded, for the effect of minute quantities of matter on radiant heat, we could not fail to be struck with astonishment on finding a quantity of ozone, which would elude all attempts on the part of the chemist to determine its amount, producing an effect so stupendous in comparison with that of common oxygen. I have, moreover, strong reason to believe that the effect of the ozone is here understated.

§ 18.

Experiments of De la Rive and Meidinger.

All the results here recorded had been for some time obtained, when, turning to De la Rive's excellent treatise on electricity, I there found the experiments of M. Meidinger on ozone referred to. I had never previously heard any allusion made to this investigation, and was gratified to find it the record of a very interesting piece of work.

M. Meidinger commences by showing the absence of agreement between theory and experiment in the decomposition of water, the difference showing itself very decidedly in a deficiency of oxygen *when the current was strong*. On heating his electrolyte, he found that this difference disappeared, the proper quantity of oxygen being always liberated. He at once surmised that the defect of oxygen might be due to the formation of ozone; but in what way was still to be determined. If it were due to the greater density of ozone in the tube which received the oxygen, the destruction of this substance by heat would restore the true volume. Strong heating, however, which destroyed the ozone, produced no alteration of volume. Hence M. Meidinger concluded that the observed defect was not due to the ozone mixed with the oxygen itself. He finally

satisfactory experi-
the formation of
in the liquid was
was further led
sizes, and found the
with a small elec-
he inferred that the
augmenting the density of
and electrolyte meet.
methods independently
arriving at the same
the accuracy of my
pleasant to find them
unexpected way. Since
repeated his experi-
described, and have
greatest absorption also
of oxygen liberated.*

Ozone.

bear in the foregoing
measurable by ordinary means.
behaves at all like
gas, or boracic-ether
transcend either. If
groups of atoms, which
the æther. Two views
the one regarding it as a
compound of hydrogen. I
the following way:—Heat
heat would convert it
hydrogen compound, heat
aqueous vapour. The gas
tube would give the
gas *plus* aqueous vapour
The dry electrolytic gas

* ...self was the first to observe the
...ment of ozone.

was first caused to pass through a glass tube heated to redness, and thence directly into the experimental tube. The experiment was repeated with a drying apparatus introduced between the heated tube and the experimental tube. The result is, that hitherto I have not been able to establish with certainty a difference between the two cases. If, therefore, the act of heating developed aqueous vapour, I can only say that the most powerful experimental tests fail to prove its presence. For the present, therefore, I hold *that ozone is produced by the packing of the atoms of elementary oxygen into oscillating groups*—that heat dissolves the bond of union, and allows the atoms to swing singly, thus disqualifying them for either intercepting or generating the motion which in combination they are competent to intercept and generate.

§ 20.

Action of Aqueous Vapour upon Radiant Heat.—Experiments of Magnus.

Since these researches were commenced, an eminent experimenter has been led by his own inquiries in another field to enter upon the investigation of gaseous diathermancy. On the 7th of February of the present year (1861), Professor Magnus communicated to the Academy of Sciences in Berlin a memoir 'On the Transmission of Heat through Gases.'* The published notices of my experiments, commencing in May 1859, had escaped his attention, and his work is therefore to be regarded as independent of mine. Considering the very different methods which we have pursued, the general agreement between us must be regarded as remarkable.

The starting-point of Professor Magnus's investigation was the interesting experiment of Mr. Grove, in which a platinum wire heated to whiteness by an electric current is suddenly cooled when plunged into hydrogen. This action, which we have hitherto been disposed to attribute to the mobility of hydrogen, and its consequent high convective power, Professor Magnus holds to be an effect of conduction; and this belief induced him to examine the conductibility of gases generally.

* Poggendorff's *Annalen*, reprinted in *Philosophical Magazine*, S. 4. vol. xxii. p. 85.

[illegible] in my [illegible] but [illegible] that I had [illegible] to [illegible] the existence [illegible] in the case of a [illegible]

[illegible] of two glass [illegible] with their bottoms [illegible] outside from the [illegible] The mouth of the [illegible] be placed like [illegible] and exhausted, [illegible] afterwards [illegible]

[illegible] the vessel was placed [illegible] from [illegible] the axis of the pile [illegible] and the [illegible] surface of [illegible]

[illegible] and raised to [illegible] which [illegible] to a [illegible]

[illegible]

out their use to those who may afterwards enter upon this extensive field of inquiry.

Experimenting in the ordinary way with his thermo-electric pile—that is to say, using one of its faces only—Professor Magnus finds that air and oxygen respectively intercept more than 11 per cent. of the heat emanating from his source of heat, while hydrogen cuts off more than 14 per cent. I, on the contrary, with the most powerful and delicate means I could employ, failed to establish, by experiments made in the ordinary manner, any action whatever on the part of these gases.* In fact it was their neutrality that drove me to devise the principle of compensation, described in the last memoir and briefly referred to at the commencement of this one. I was so particular in the experiments which led to the above negative result, that if the absorption amounted to one-tenth of that found by Professor Magnus it could not have escaped me. Nor is it likely that, if such an action existed, Melloni could have concluded that the absorption of a column of air fifteen times the length of that employed by Professor Magnus was absolutely insensible.

In the account of experiments published in Memoir I., where the source of heat was also 100° C., and the powerful method of compensation was employed, the absorption of air, oxygen, and hydrogen is set down at about 0·33 per cent., which is for air and oxygen thirty times, and for hydrogen over forty times less than that found by Professor Magnus.

In fixing the above figure for the absorption of these gases, I protected myself by assigning the superior limit of the effect, but I was morally certain at the time that by the improvement of the apparatus in power and delicacy, the effect would be made less. In the present inquiry, accordingly, the absorption was found to be under 0·1 per cent., which in the case of oxygen is less than $\frac{1}{100}$th, and in the case of hydrogen less than $\frac{1}{140}$th of the effect obtained by Professor Magnus with a tube less than half the length of mine. Making every allowance for the difference between our two sources of heat, the discrepancy between us is still enormous. In fact my conclusion is that these gases are practical vacua to radiant heat, and that the mixture of oxygen and nitrogen which constitutes the body of our atmosphere is the same.

* Page 12.

T... f experiment which he ... gases the dis-
... the establishment of gas... consists in a
... substantially the same as ... the powerful com-
... tained. In fact the ... ction than he does.
... activity proved in a very ... nts to less than 54
... thermancy, or opacity to ... ore than 72. This
... number of gases. ... expected, inasmuch
T... apparatus of Professor M... iant heat was in the
... one much larger than ... the other 33.
... together. The larger one ... an account of experi-
... one stood upright on th... powerful gas-flame,
larger vessel was ground down, ... vided with a polished
an ordinary receiver on the pla... rate the rays. In this
while through proper cocks di... tube 1 metre long and 35
admitted into it. ... of which were stopped

To the plate of the air-pu... ...ted with this tube, in
was attached a thermo-elec... ...vered with black paper,
it, through the plate, to a ... former method had been
was vertical, one face of it ... the result obtained by
opposite face turned upw... ...spheric air and oxygen
the two vessels which ha... Dr. Franz for the same
Water was placed in ... absorption in the case of
boil by conducting hot ... Franz about 3 per cent.,
formed the top of th...
temperature of 100° C.
use of in the experime...

Here, therefore, Pr... however, the absorption
glass a good radiato... Here air and oxyg...
hot water above it. ... hydrogen intercept...
towards it, was the ... This great differen...
radiation of the su... tube is ascrib...
action of a moveab... ...ality on the part
and the radiating ... at the interior glas...
offering no resist...
could be filled by ... glass tube into the pre...
examined. ... investigate the questio...
... Magnus. I have failed
The concurren... glass tube, which is
and some of t... ...s me an action which
stated remarks ... the case of air and
m, friend and ... than his in the case

of hydrogen. Our sources of heat are, it is true, different, but the disadvantage is on my side; for assuredly the rays from a gas-jet are less affected by the transparent elementary gases than those from an obscure source. Were the time at my disposal, I would repeat the experiments with a flame; but this, I regret to say, is out of my power at present.

Another difference between Professor Magnus and myself has reference to the influence of aqueous vapour. With both the gas-flame and the boiling water as sources of heat, he finds the effect of dry air to be precisely the same as that of air which he has allowed to pass in minute bubbles through water, and thus saturated with aqueous vapour.

I was engaged in experiments on this substance when my other duties compelled me to close this inquiry for a time. It may, however, be safely affirmed that not only is the action of aqueous vapour on radiant heat measurable, but that *this action may be made use of as a measure of atmospheric moisture, the tube used in my experiments being thus converted into a hygrometer of surpassing delicacy.* Unhappily, as in other cases touched upon in this memoir, I have been unable to give this subject the desired development; but the results obtained are nevertheless interesting.

On a great number of occasions the air sent directly from the laboratory into the experimental tube was compared with the same air after it had been passed through a drying-apparatus. Calling the action of the dry air unity, or supposing it rather to oscillate about unity (for the temperature of the source of heat varied a little from day to day), on the following days the annexed absorptions were observed with the undried air of the laboratory:—

Absorptions by undried air.

October 23rd	63	November 1st	50
October 24th	62	November 4th	58
October 29th	65	November 8th	49
October 31st	56	November 12th	62

Nearly $\frac{9}{10}$ths of the above effects are due to aqueous vapour; which, therefore, in some instances *exerted nearly sixty times the action of the air in which it was diffused.*

The experiments executed on aqueous vapour have been very

numerous and varied. Differing, as I did, from so cautious and able an experimenter as Professor Magnus, I spared no pains to secure myself against error. Air moistened in various ways, sometimes by allowing small bubbles of it to ascend through water, sometimes dividing it by sending it through the pores of common cane immersed in water, has been experimented with. Between the drying apparatus and the experimental tube tubes have been introduced containing fragments of glass moistened with water, and the air allowed to pass over them; in all such cases large effects were obtained, the absorption being usually *more than eighty times that of dried air.* Fragments of unwetted glass, which had been merely exposed to the air of the laboratory, had dry air led over them into the experimental tube; the absorption was fifteen times that of dried air.* A roll of bibulous paper, taken from one of the drawers of the laboratory, and to all appearance perfectly dry, was enclosed in a glass tube, and dry air carried between its leaves. The experiment was made five times in succession with the same paper, and the following absorptions were observed:—

	Absorption per 100
No. 1	72
No. 2	62
No. 3	62
No. 4	47
No. 5	47

In fact, the action of aqueous vapour is exactly such as might be expected from the vapour of a liquid which Melloni found to be the most powerful absorber of radiant heat of all that he had examined.

§ 21.

Night-Moisture on the Interior Surface of Experimental Tube —Abandonment of Rock-salt Plates.

Every morning, on commencing my experiments, I had an interesting example of the power of glass to gather a film of aqueous moisture on its surface. The air of the laboratory being removed from the experimental tube, on allowing dry air to enter for the first time, the needle would move from 0° to 50°. On

* These experiments have a direct bearing on the subsequent ones of Professor Magnus. [1872.]

pumping out it would return to 0°, and on letting in dry air a second time it would swing almost to 40°. Repeated exhaustions caused this action to sink almost to nothing. These results were entirely due to the vapour collected during the night in an invisible film on the inner surface of the tube, which was removed by the air on entering, and diffused through the tube. When the dry air entered at the end of the tube nearest the source of heat, on the first and second admissions, and sometimes even on a third, the vapour carried from the warm end to the cold end was precipitated as a mist upon the surface of the glass for a distance sometimes of nearly a foot. The mistiness always disappeared on pumping out. It is needless to remark that facts of this character, of which many could be cited, were not calculated to promote incautiousness on my part. I saw very clearly how easy it was to fall into the gravest errors, and took due precautions to prevent myself from doing so.

Knowing that a solution of salt was almost as opaque to radiant heat as water itself, I was careful to examine whether the effects observed with aqueous vapour might not be due to the precipitation of the vapour on the rock-salt surfaces. The substance is well known to be very hygroscopic; and during the last three years the knowledge of this fact has rendered me careful to remove the polished plates every evening from the apparatus, and to keep them in perfectly dry air. Still, when it is remembered that the air on entering the tube is raised in temperature and thus enabled to maintain a greater amount of vapour, and that the tube and plates of rock-salt form the channel for a flux of heat from the radiating source, the likelihood of precipitation occurring will seem but small. On examining the plates, moreover, after the undried air of the laboratory had been experimented with, no trace of precipitated moisture was observed upon their surfaces.

But, to place the matter beyond all doubt, I abolished the plates of rock-salt altogether, and operated thus:—An india-rubber bag B (Fig. 9) was filled with air, and to its nozzle a T-piece, with the cocks Q Q′, was attached. The cock Q′ was connected with two tubes, U′ U′, each of which was filled with fragments of glass moistened with distilled water. The cock Q was connected with the tubes U U, each of which was filled with fragments of glass moistened by sulphuric acid. The other ends of

these two series of tubes were connected with the cocks O O′; and from the T-piece between these cocks a tube led to the end E′ of the open experimental tube T. The cock A at the other end

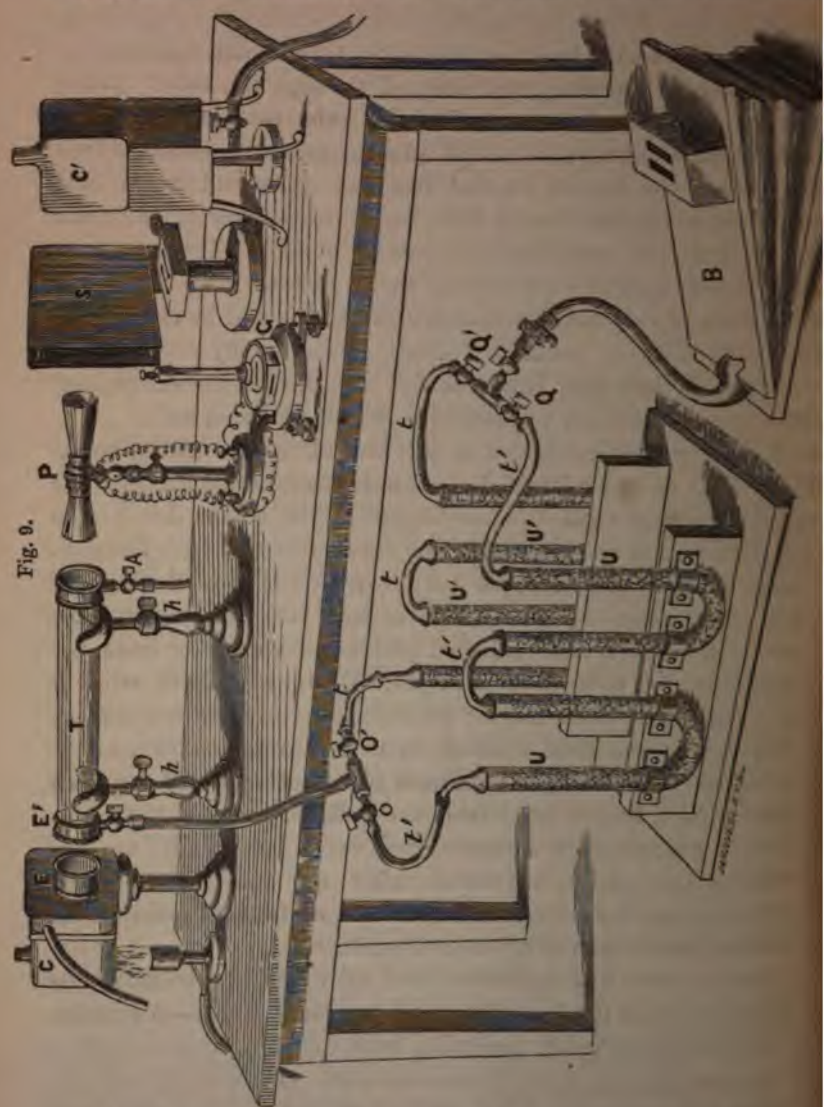


Fig. 9.

of the experimental tube was placed in connexion with an air-pump. The pile P, the screen S, and the compensating cube C′ were used as in the other experiments. E is the end of the front

chamber, and C the source of heat. In some experiments I had the end E closed by a plate of rock-salt, in others it was allowed to remain open, a distance of about 12 inches intervening between the radiating surface and the open end E′ of the experimental tube.

Closing the cocks Q and O, and opening Q′ and O′, gentle pressure being applied to the bag B, a current of moist air was slowly discharged at the end E′ of the experimental tube. The pump in connexion with A was then worked, and thus by degrees the air was sucked into the tube T. The deflection of the galvanometer was 30°, when the moist air filled the tube as completely as the arrangement permitted,*—this deflection being due to the predominance of the compensating cube over the radiating source C.

The cocks Q′ and O′ were now closed, and Q and O opened; proceeding as before, a current of *dry* air was discharged at E′, and this air was drawn into the tube T in the manner just described. The moist air was thus displaced by dry; and, while the displacement was going on, the galvanometer was observed through the distant telescope. The needle soon began to sink, and slowly went down to zero, proving that a greater quantity of heat passed through the dry than through the moist air. The wet air was substituted for the dry, and the dry for the wet twenty times in succession, with the same constant result: the entrance of the humid air caused the needle to move from 0° to 30°, while the entrance of dry air caused it to fall from 30° to 0°. The air-pump was resorted to, because I found in attempting to displace the air by the direct force of the current from B, the temperature of the pile, or of the source of heat, was so affected by the fresh air as to confuse the result. I may remark that not only have I operated thus for days with aqueous vapour, *but every result obtained with vapours generally has been thus confirmed*, so that all doubt as to the applicability of the rock-salt plates to researches of this nature may, I think, be abandoned.†

* Still, of course, only partially.

† This proved to be source of error in Professor Magnus's subsequent experiments. See Memoir IV. It is sheer want of time that prevents me from describing more particularly the numerous experiments executed with open tubes.

§ 22.

Proposed Solution of Discrepancies.

Whence, then, arise those differences between Professor Magnus and myself? I am quite convinced that his experiments have been made with the utmost care which it is possible to bestow upon scientific work, and the differences between us are, in my opinion, to be referred to a radical defect in his apparatus. His desire to do away with plates of all kinds between his source of his pile, caused him to bring his gas *into direct contact* source *of heat.* I was on the point of falling into the sam r; but a series of experiments executed with reference to int, so early as July 26, 1859, proved the accuracy of the r ts to be entirely compromised by bringing the gas to be e nined into contact with the source of heat. In one experi nt where this occurred I obtained an action forty times wh I knew it ought to be, being thereby confirmed in my opi as to the necessity of interposing a vacuous chamber in front of the experimental tube. Let me here record a few experiments made on the 4th of last November in connexion with this subject.

Having first made sure that the drying apparatus was in perfect condition—the air of the laboratory producing, when sent through it, an absorption of 1—this same dry air was sent into the front chamber, that is, into direct contact with the source. The galvanometer needle moved as it does in the case of absorbent gases, and at the end of two minutes it declared loss of heat equivalent to an absorption of 50. The front chamber is 8 inches in length; the experimental tube 33 inches hence a column of 8 inches, in contact with the radiating surfaces, produced at least fifty times the effect of a column more than four times as long when the air was separated from the radiating surface.

The foregoing experiment was made three times in succession and after two minutes* the needle was found pointing to precisely the same degree; the lowering of the source of heat was perfectly constant and regular, and in all cases showed a loss equivalent to an absorption of 50.

It will be remembered that Professor Magnus obtained

* The time of exposure of Professor Magnus's pile.

greater absorption with hydrogen than with either oxygen or air. This result is perfectly explained by reference to the quicker convection of this gas. I operated with hydrogen as with air, first satisfying myself that a column of the gas 33 inches long exercised an absorption less than unity: in fact it could not be measured. The same hydrogen introduced into the front chamber, and allowed to remain there for two minutes, caused a withdrawal of heat equivalent to an absorption of 65. Now the action of air in Professor Magnus's experiments is to that of hydrogen as

$$11{\cdot}12 : 14{\cdot}21,$$

or as

$$50 : 64,$$

while my results of convection are as

$$50 : 65.$$

The coincidence is so perfect that one is disposed to regard it as in part accidental.*

Substantially the same remarks apply to the experiments with the glass tube stopped with plates of glass 4 millimetres thick. According to Melloni, 61 per cent. of the rays of a Locatelli lamp are absorbed by a plate of glass only 2·6 millimètres thick. True, Professor Magnus surrounded his flame by a glass cylinder; and this, it may be urged, partially sifted the heat of the lamp before it reached the end of the tube. But in so doing the glass cylinder itself must become intensely heated; and to the heat of the cylinder the glass ends of the tube would be *opaque*; they would absorb it all. Cold air admitted into such a tube is exactly similar to cold air let into my front chamber; it chills the secondary sources of heat, and maintains that chill by convection. The heat applied may, in fact, be thus analysed:—1. We have a portion of the heat from the lamp passing without losing the radiant form through the tube direct to the pile; 2, a portion of that flux *arrested* by the first glass plate; 3, a smaller portion *arrested* by the second glass plate; 4, the heat *radiated* by the first glass plate towards the second, and wholly absorbed by the latter; 5, the heat radiated by this latter against the pile. This analysis enables us to clearly understand how Professor Magnus obtained an

* I do not think it accidental. This result is entirely in accordance with those of Count Rumford. [1872].

absorption of only $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. with the tube blackened within, and as much as 14·75 per cent. with the unblackened one. With the unblackened tube, both the source of heat and the plate of glass nearest to it sent a copious flux down the tube to the plate at the opposite end; for here the oblique rays are in great part reflected by the interior surface. With the blackened tube this oblique radiation is cut off, the rays incident on the interior surface being absorbed. Hence the plate of glass adjacent to the pile must be much more intensely heated with the unblackened tube than with the blackened one. The difference in the amount of heat impinging on the pile-end plate in the respective cases is rendered very manifest by the experiments of Professor Magnus himself; who finds the heat transmitted by the uncoated tube to be twenty-six times that transmitted by the coated one. What, therefore, Professor Magnus ascribes to a change of quality by reflexion, is perfectly explained by reference to the greater heating, *and consequent greater chilling by the cold air*, of the plate of glass close to the pile.

The difference between Professor Magnus and myself as regards the action of aqueous vapour admits also of easy explanation. His effect being one of convection, and not of absorption, the quantity of vapour present in his experiments—probably not more than 1 per cent. of the volume of the gas, certainly not 2 per cent.—vanished as a convecting agent, in comparison with the air.

It is hardly necessary to repeat these reflexions with reference to the experiments of Dr. Franz. The mistaking of the chilling of his plates for absorption caused him to find no difference of effect when he doubled the length of his tube. With a tube 450 millimètres long, he found precisely the same absorption as with one of 900. He also found the action of carbonic acid to be the same as that of air, although at atmospheric pressures the action of the former is 90 times that of the latter.* He found the vapour of bromine more destructive to radiant hea

* The sensible equality of all the transparent gases and air was regarded as sel[illegible] [illegible] by Dr. Franz. 'It might be seen,' he writes, 'from the outset that no decid[illegible] difference would be observed between them' (p. 342). Similarly, Professor Magnu[illegible] [illegible] of aqueous vapour, writes, 'Although it might be foreseen with certain[illegible] [illegible] small amount of aqueous vapour in the air could have no influence on t[illegible] [illegible] (p. 42).

than nitrous acid gas, whereas the latter is beyond comparison the most destructive. The heat rendered latent by the evaporation of the bromine of course augmented the chill of his plates, and thus magnified the effect which in reality he was measuring.

§ 23.

Action of Atmospheric Envelope.—Possible Experimental Determination of the Temperature of Space.

As a dam built across a river causes a local deepening of the stream, so our atmosphere, thrown as a barrier across the terrestrial rays, produces a local heightening of the temperature at the earth's surface. This, of course, does not imply indefinite accumulation, any more than the river dam does, the quantity lost by terrestrial radiation being, finally, equal to the quantity received from the sun. The chief intercepting substance is the aqueous vapour of the atmosphere,* the oxygen and nitrogen of which the great mass of the atmosphere is composed being sensibly transparent to the calorific rays. Were the atmosphere cleansed of its vapour, the temperature of space would be directly open to us; and could we under present circumstances reach an elevation where the amount of that vapour is insensible, we might determine the temperature of space by direct experiment. Colonel, now General, Strachey has written an admirable paper on the aqueous vapour of the atmosphere,† in which he shows that the amount of vapour diminishes much more rapidly with the elevation than might be inferred from Dalton's law.

It might therefore be possible to reach a height where, by preserving one face of a thermo-electric pile at the temperature of the locality, the other, protected from all terrestrial radiation, and turned to the zenith, would assume the temperature of space,‡ while the consequent galvanometric deflection would

* The mildness of an island climate must be in part due to this cause. The direct tendency of the vapour is to check sudden fluctuations of temperature. Where it is absent, as at the surface of the moon, such fluctuations must be enormous. The face turned towards the sun drinks in the solar rays without let or hindrance, while the radiation of the face turned from the sun pours unchecked into space.

† *Phil. Mag.* S. 4. vol. xxiii. p. 152.

‡ A *well* of cold air would be formed within the conical reflector, the lowest stratum of the well sharing the temperature of the face of the pile.

give us the means of determining the difference in temperature between the two faces of the pile. Knowing, therefore, the temperature of the locality, we could infer from it the temperature of stellar space. Many eminent writers, it is true, have supposed the upper atmospheric regions to be colder than space, the temperature being lowered by the radiation of the aërial particles, just as the temperature of a grass-blade is lowered by radiation on a clear night. This notion must, I think, be abandoned; for experiment leads us to conclude that air, and particularly air in the higher atmospheric regions, behaves as a vacuum both as regards radiation and absorption.

§ 24.

Remarks on the Experimental Evidence of Gaseous Conduction.—Influence of Density on Convection.—Internal Friction of Air.

In his paper on the conduction of heat by gases, Professor Magnus has adduced some striking experiments to show that the cooling of an incandescent wire in hydrogen is not due to the convection of the gas. He finds that when the wire is enclosed in a narrow tube, with only a thin film of the gas surrounding it, and where therefore currents, in the ordinary sense, can hardly exist, the gas still exercises its cooling power. It had often occurred to me to make this experiment; and when intelligence of its successful performance by Professor Magnus first reached me I adopted his conclusion, that the cooling is due to conduction.

Reflexion, however, caused me to change this opinion. Suppose the wire to be stretched along the axis of a wide cylinder containing hydrogen, we should have convection, in the ordinary sense, on heating the wire. Where does the heat thus disperse ultimately go? It is given up to the sides of the cylinder, and *if we narrow the cylinder we simply hasten the transfer.* The process of narrowing may continue till a tube like that used Professor Magnus is the result; the convection between centre and sides will still continue, and produce the same cooling effect as before. Whether we assume conduction or convection the part of the gas, the tube surrounding the wire must possess sufficient conducting power to carry the heat off, otherwise would become incandescent itself by the accumulation of the heat

The further reasoning of Professor Magnus in connexion with this subject is of extreme ingenuity. He contends that there is no reason why stronger currents should establish themselves in hydrogen than in other gases. Currents, he urges, are due to differences of density produced by the expansion of a portion of the gas by heat. But hydrogen actually expands *less* than other gases, and hence the differential action on which the currents depend is less in this gas than in the others. Professor Magnus alludes to the friction of the particles against each other, but considers this ineffective.

This reasoning leads us to the threshold of a question which might form the subject of a long and profitable investigation. The question is:—For a given difference of density, is not the mobility of hydrogen greater than that of the other gases? The experiments recorded in § 22, where different gases were brought into direct contact with the source of heat, seem to answer this question in the affirmative. I have had no time to pursue the question regarding hydrogen; but a few experiments have been made which show in a very striking manner the influence of density on the mobility of a gas.

Having first so purified atmospheric air as to render it sensibly neutral to radiant heat, I allowed 15 inches of it to enter the front chamber F (see *Frontispiece*), and there to come into contact with the source of heat. Convection, of course, immediately set in, and its amount was accurately measured by the quantity of heat withdrawn from the radiating surface; this, expressed in the units adopted throughout this memoir, was 62.

The quantity of gas in the front chamber was then doubled—in other words, increased to a whole atmosphere; the withdrawa of heat was expressed by the number 68.

In the last experiment we had double the number of atoms loading themselves with heat and carrying it away; if their motion had been as quick as that of the atoms when half an atmosphere was used, they would have withdrawn sensibly double the amount of heat; but the fact is that half an atmosphere carried off 62, while a whole atmosphere carried off 68; hence the absolute swiftness of the atoms in the case of the denser air must be very much less than in the case of the rarer. In fact, the amount of heat withdrawn will be proportional on

the one hand to the number of carrying particles, and on the other to the velocity with which they move; hence if v and v' be these velocities, we have

$$\frac{62}{68}=\frac{v}{2v'}, \text{ or } \frac{v}{v'}=\frac{62}{34}.$$

Thus, while the atoms of the rarer gas travel 62 units in a second, those of the denser gas travel only 34.

This retardation can, I think, arise from nothing else than the resistance offered by the particles of the air to the motion of their fellows. It must be borne in mind that the smallness of the increment observed on doubling the amount of gas was not due to the partial exhaustion of the source of heat by the first half atmosphere of gas. The heat of the source was such that the withdrawal of 64 of our units could not sensibly affect the subsequent convection.

Here, then, we see what a powerful effect density, or the internal resistance which accompanies density, has on the mobility of a gas; and there is every reason to suppose that the mobility of hydrogen is due to the comparative absence, in its case, of internal friction. However this may be, the foregoing experiment enables us to draw some important inferences.

Local storms at great heights must be greatly facilitated by the mobility of the particles of the air. Storms are cases of convection on a large scale, and in our front chamber we have one in miniature.

In the summer of 1859 I was fortunate enough to induce Professor Frankland to accompany me to the summit of Mont Blanc, and to determine the comparative rates of combustion there and in the valley of Chamouni. Six composite candles were burnt for an hour at Chamouni, and the loss of weight determined. The same candles were lighted for the same time on the summit of the mountain, and the consumption again determined. Within the limits of error, the consumption above was equal to that below. The *light* below was immensely greater than that above, still the amount of stearine consumed in the two cases was sensibly the same. Professor Frankland surmised that this might be due to the greater mobility of the rarefied air, which allowed a freer interpenetration of the flame

by the oxygen;* and the foregoing experiments show that the augmentation of mobility is just such as would account for the observed effect.

* The influence of interpenetration is well seen in the exposed gas-jets of London, particularly in the butchers' shops on a Saturday night. A gust of wind, which carries oxygen to the centre of a flame, suddenly deprives it of light. A simple and beautiful experiment consists of passing a lighted candle swiftly to and fro through the air; the white light reduces itself to a pale-blue band. Bunsen's burner is an illustration in the same line.

III.

ON THE RELATION OF RADIANT HEAT TO AQUEOUS VAPOUR.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR III.

In the analysis of Memoir II. the differences which had arisen between Professor Magnus and myself regarding the action of dry air on the one hand, and of aqueous vapour on the other, are briefly adverted to, and in the concluding sections of this memoir the subject is discussed and a solution of the discrepancies is offered. Professor Magnus had previously shown the danger arising from the hygroscopic character of rock-salt; and I, in the memoir referred to, replied by definite experiments to this objection.

In the summer of 1862 he came over to the International Exhibition and I had the great pleasure of spending a good deal of time in his genial company. This was a favourable opportunity for settling our differences, which were the subject of frequent conversation between us. He did me the pleasure to come to the Royal Institution to witness my experiments, and it was also his wish to show me his arrangements and to test them in my presence. This wish, however, his incessant occupations prevented him from carrying out.

It was first proved to his satisfaction that the method of compensation, regarding which I once observed him shake his head in doubt, was capable of the last degree of precision. In an experimental tube closed with rock-salt, I showed him the neutrality of dry air, and the activity of humid air. While the tube remained filled with the latter I removed the rock-salt plates and placed them in his hands for inspection. He looked at them, passed his finger and his dry handkerchief over them, and in the frankest manner exclaimed 'there is no moisture there.' I then repeated the experiments with an open tube, and over and over again, displacing moist air by dry, and dry air by moist, showed him by precise and concurrent measurements the constant difference subsisting between them.

I thought it due to him to pay strict attention to every objection he raised, whether in his published papers, his letters, or his conversation. He once mentioned to me his having found that a layer of air 12 inches deep sufficed to absorb all rays that air was capable of absorbing;* and he contended that the distance between the end of my experimental tube and my pile, owing to the length of its conical reflector, was sufficient to remove most of the heat taken up by air. This being the case, the neutrality of dry air followed in my experiments as a natural consequence. For, he rightly and ingeniously contended, assuming air to possess the alleged power, the fact that my pile stood *beyond* the experimental tube made no difference; because the introduction into the experimental tube of its charge of dry air merely transferred the absorption to a different part of the path traversed by the heat-rays, but did not alter the

* I understood him to say that he had prepared a paper for Poggendorff, in which this and other remarkable results were established. But I have never been able to find the paper.

amount of the absorption. He also one day drew my attention to the sunbeams slanting through the dusty air of London, and remarked good-humouredly, 'There is the source of your absorption.' My first care in 1862 was to meet these objections.

In the first experiment of the following memoir the reflector of the pile is placed *within* the experimental tube, the face of the pile being only $\frac{1}{20}$th of an inch distant from the plate of rock-salt. The distance, it was conceded, could produce no sensible absorption. The arrangement is also to be recommended because of the security it ensures against moisture; the heat being concentrated upon a small portion of the central area of the plate of salt. The results obtained with this arrangement were precisely the same as the former ones.

To meet the objection regarding London air, I sent special messengers to Hyde Park, Primrose Hill, Hampstead Heath, and Epsom Downs, and had air from these places. I made an expedition myself to the Isle of Wight, and carried home specimens of air from various parts of the island. The experiments made with all these samples of air entirely corroborated the previous ones.

London air, moreover, was purified and dried, until its action on a powerful beam of heat was insensible. It was then sent over fragments of glass moistened with distilled water. No smoke or dust could here mix with it; still its deportment was in perfect accord with the other experiments.

Dry smoke, thicker than it is ever seen in London streets, was then purposely sent into the experimental tube. Its action was found to be only a fraction of that of aqueous vapour.

I then sought to do away with the experimental tube itself, and to discharge dry air and moist alternately between the source of heat and the pile. The observed effect was small, but distinct. This experiment, however, which was of the most extreme delicacy, I should like to confirm by repetition.

The question whether condensation occurs on the interior of the experimental tube so as to diminish its reflective power is considered. Humid air is admitted in varying quantities, and it is found that the absorption of radiant heat is accurately proportional to the quantity of vapour present. Such proportionality, it is urged, could hardly arise from the supposed condensation.

The bearing of this property of aqueous vapour upon various problems and phenomena of meteorology is then pointed out. The great daily range of the thermometer in dry climates; the production of frost at night even in Sahara; the cold of the table-land of Asia; the contrast between day and night on mountains; the artificial production of ice in India; Leslie's significant remarks on his *æthrioscope*, where he shows that days of equal atmospheric clearness differ widely from each other as regards the power of the air to stop terrestrial radiation. All these observations are in harmony with, and are indeed explained, by this newly discovered property of aqueous vapour.

III.

ON THE RELATION OF RADIANT HEAT TO AQUEOUS VAPOUR.*

§ 1.

Objections to Rock-salt Plates considered.—New Experimental Arrangement.

I HAVE already given an account of experiments which brought to light the remarkable fact that the body of our atmosphere—that is to say, the mixture of oxygen and nitrogen of which it is composed—is a comparative vacuum to the calorific rays, its main absorbent constituent being the aqueous vapour which it contains. It is very important that the minds of meteorologists should be set at rest on this subject—that they should be able to apply, without misgiving, this newly revealed physical property of aqueous vapour; for it is certain to have numerous and important applications. I therefore thought it right to commence my investigations this year with a fresh and special series of experiments upon atmospheric vapour, which I have now the honour to submit to my readers.

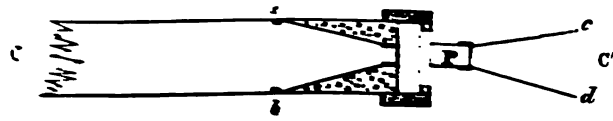
Rock-salt is a hygroscopic substance. If we breathe on a polished surface of rock-salt, the affinity of the substance for the moisture of the breath causes the latter to spread over it in a film which exhibits brilliantly the colours of thin plates. The zones of colour shrink and finally disappear as the moisture evaporates. Visitors to the International Exhibition of this year may have witnessed how moist were the pieces of rock-salt exhibited in the Austrian and Hungarian Courts. This property of the substance has been referred to by Professor Magnus as a

* Received by the Royal Society November 20, and read before the Society December 18, 1862. *Philosophical Transactions*, part i. for 1863, and *Philosophical Magazine* for July 1863.

possible cause of error in my researches on aqueous vapour; a film of frost deposited on the surface of the salt would, he urges, produce the effect ascribed to the aqueous vapour. I will, in the first place, describe a method of experiment by which even an inexperienced operator may avoid all inconvenience of this kind.

In the plate which accompanies my former paper, the thermo-electric pile is figured with two conical reflectors, both outside the experimental tube: in my present experiments the reflector which faced the source of heat is placed *within* the experimental tube, its narrow aperture, which usually embraces the pile, abutting against the plate of rock-salt which stops the tube. Fig. 10 is a sketch of this end of the experimental tube.

Fig. 10.



The edge of the inner reflector fits tightly against the interior surface of the tube at *a b*: *c d* is the diameter of the wide end of the outer reflector supposed to be turned towards the 'compensating cube' situated towards C′.* The naked face of the pile is turned towards the plate of salt, being separated from the latter by an interval of about $\frac{1}{10}$th of an inch. The space between the outer surface of the interior reflector and the inner surface of the experimental tube is filled with fragments of freshly-fused chloride of calcium, intended to keep the circumferential portions of the plate of salt perfectly dry. The flux of heat coming from the source C, being converged upon the central portion of the salt, completely chases every trace of humidity from the surface on which it falls.

§ 2.

Objection to Employment of London Air considered.—Radiation through Air from Various Localities.

With this arrangement I repeated all my former experiments on humid and dry air. The result was the same as before. O

* I here assume an acquaintance with my last two memoirs, in which the method of compensation is described.

a day of average humidity the quantity of vapour diffused in London air produced upwards of 60 times the absorption of the air itself.

It had been suggested to me that the air of our laboratory might be impure; the suspended carbon particles in a London atmosphere had also been mentioned to me as a possible cause of the absorption ascribed to aqueous vapour. With regard to the first objection, I may say that the same results were obtained when the apparatus was removed to a large room at a distance from the laboratory; and with regard to the second cause of doubt, I met it by procuring air from the following places:—

1. Hyde Park.
2. Primrose Hill.
3. Hampstead Heath.
4. Epsom Race-Course.
5. A field near Newport, Isle of Wight.
6. St. Catharine's Down, Isle of Wight.
7. The sea-beach near Black Gang Chine.

The aqueous vapour of the air from these localities exerted absorptions from 60 to 70 times that of the air in which the vapour was diffused.

I then purposely experimented with smoke, by carrying air through a receiver in which ignited brown paper had been permitted to smoulder for a time, and drying it afterwards. It was easy, of course, in this way to intercept the calorific rays; but, adhering to the lengths of air actually experimented on, it was proved that, *even when the east wind blows, and pours the carbon of the city upon the West End of London, the heat intercepted by the suspended carbon particles is but a minute fraction of that absorbed by the aqueous vapour.*

Further, the air of the laboratory was so well purified that its absorption was less than unity; the purified air was then conducted through two U-tubes filled with fragments of clean glass moistened with distilled water. Its neutrality when dry proved that all prejudicial substances had been removed from the air; and in passing through the U-tubes it could have contracted nothing save the pure vapour of water. *The vapour thus carried into the experimental tube exerted an absorption 90 times as great as that of the air which carried it.*

I have had the pleasure of showing the experiments on atmospheric aqueous vapour to several distinguished men, and among others to Professor Magnus. After operating with common undried air, which showed its usual absorption, and while the undried air remained in the experimental tube, I removed the plates of rock-salt from the tube and submitted them to his inspection. They were as dry as polished rock-crystal or polished glass; their polish was undimmed by humidity; and a dry handkerchief placed over the finger and drawn across the plates left no trace behind it.*

Remark.—I would make one additional remark on the above experiments. A reference to the plate which accompanies the last two memoirs will show the thermo-electric pile standing, with its two conical reflectors, at some little distance from the end of the experimental tube. Hence, to reach the pile after it had quitted the tube, the heat had to pass through a length of air somewhat greater than the depth of the reflector. It has been suggested to me that the calorific rays may be entirely sifted in this interval—that all rays capable of being absorbed by air may be absorbed in the space intervening between the experimental tube and the adjacent face of the pile. If this were the case, then the filling of the experimental tube itself with dry air would produce no sensible absorption. Thus, it was imagined, the neutrality of dry air which my experiments revealed might be accounted for, and the difference between myself and Professor Magnus, who obtained an absorption of 12 per cent. for dry air, explained. But I think the hypothesis is disposed of by the foregoing experiments, for here the reflector which separated the pile from the tube no longer intervenes, and it cannot be supposed that in an interval of $\frac{1}{10}$th of an inch of air an absorption of [illegible] per cent. has taken

* The present number of the [illegible] Berlin contains an account of some experiments [illegible] Professor Magnus. The plates which stopped the [illegible] the moisture trickled from [illegible] the plates thus wetted cut off a large amount [illegible] they have no bearing on my results. [illegible] similar cases are described. In fact, [illegible] acquainted with the anomalies adduced [illegible] I may add that the communication [illegible] Berlin before Professor Magnus had [illegible] plates. I do not think he would now urge this [illegible] experiment.

', however, a doubt on this point should exist, I can
I have purposely sent
eat through an interval
nes of dry air previous
ting it to enter the ex-
al tube, and found all
be the same as when
had traversed 24 inches
am.

§ 3.

ation through Open Tubes.

irmation of the results
when the experimental
stopped by plates of
the following experi-
ve been recently made
be in which no plates
d. S (fig. 11) is the
heat, and S T the front
which in ordinary expe-
s kept exhausted. This
is now left open. A B is
imental tube, with both
lso open. P is the ther-
ric pile, the anterior face
receives rays from the
while its posterior sur-
armed by the rays from
pensating cube C′. At
re two stopcocks—that
ng connected with an
ber bag containing air,
at at *d* is connected
air-pump.

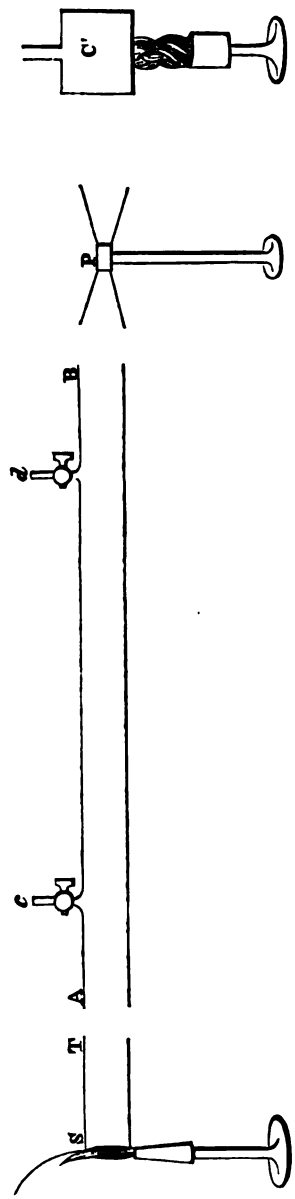


Fig. 11.

n in this arrangement
ntroduce at pleasure, into the portion of the tube
c and *d*, dry air, the common laboratory air, or air

artificially moistened. The point *c*, at which the air entered, was 18 inches from the source of heat S; the point *d*, at which the air was withdrawn, was 12 inches from the face of the pile. By adopting these dimensions, and thus isolating the central portion of the tube, one kind of air may with ease and certainty be displaced by another without producing any agitation either at the source of heat on the one hand, or at the pile on the other.

The tube A B being filled by the common air of the laboratory, and the needle of the galvanometer pointing steadily to zero, dry air was forced gently from the india-rubber bag through the cock *c*; the pump was gently worked at the same time, the dry air being thus gradually drawn towards *d*. On the entrance of the dry air, the needle commenced to move in a direction which showed that a greater quantity of heat was now passing through the tube than before. The dry air proved more transparent than the common air, and the final deflection thus obtained was 41 degrees. Here the needle stopped, and beyond this point it could not be moved by the further entrance of dry air.

Shutting off the india-rubber bag and stopping the action of the pump, the apparatus was abandoned to itself; the needle returned with great slowness to zero, thus indicating a correspondingly slow diffusion of the aqueous moisture through the dry air within the tube. By working the pump the descent of the needle was hastened, and it finally came to rest at zero.

Dry air was again admitted: the needle moved as before, and reached a final limit of 41 degrees; common air was again substituted, and the needle descended to zero.

The tube being filled with the common air of the laboratory, which was not quite saturated, and the needle pointing to zero, air from the india-rubber bag was now forced through two U-tubes filled with fragments of glass wetted with distilled water. The common air was thus displaced by air more fully charged with vapour. The needle moved in a direction which indicated augmented absorption: the deflection obtained in this way was 15 degrees.

These experiments have been repeated hundreds of times, and

on days widely distant from each other. I have also subjected them to the criticism of various eminent men, and altered the conditions in accordance with their suggestions. The result has been invariable. The entrance of each kind of air is always accompanied by its characteristic action. The needle is under the most complete control, its motions are steady and uniform. In short, *no experiments hitherto made with solids and liquids are more free from caprice, or more certain in their execution, than are the foregoing experiments with dry and humid air.*

The quantity of heat absorbed in the above experiments, expressed in hundredths of the total radiation, was found by screening off one of the sources of heat, and determining the full deflection produced by the other and equal source of heat.

By a careful calibration, repeatedly verified, this deflection was proved to correspond to 1,200 units of heat—the unit being, as before, the quantity of heat necessary to move the needle of the galvanometer from 0° to 1°. According to the same standard, a deflection of 41° corresponds to an absorption of 50 units. From these data we immediately calculate the number of rays per hundred absorbed by the aqueous vapour.

$$1200 : 100 = 50 : 4{\cdot}2.$$

An absorption of 4·2 per cent. was therefore effected by the atmospheric vapour which occupied the tube between the points *c* and *d*. Air *perfectly saturated* on the day in question gave an absorption of 5½ per cent.

§ 4.

Radiation through Closed Tubes.—The Quantity of Heat absorbed proportional to the Quantity of Humid Air.

These results were obtained in the month of September, and on the 27th of October I determined the absorption of aqueous vapour with the same tube when stopped with plates of rock-salt. Three successive experiments gave the deflections produced by the aqueous vapour as 46·6°, 46·4°, 46·8°. Of this concurrent character are all the experiments on the aqueous vapour of the air. The absorption corresponding to the mean

[illegible]ction here is 66. The total radiation through the exhausted tube was on this day 1085; hence we have

$$1085 : 100 = 66 : 6{\cdot}1;$$

that is to say, the absorption of the aqueous vapour of the air contained in a tube 4 feet long, was on this day 6 per cent. of the total radiation.

The tube employed in these experiments was of brass, polished within; and it was suggested to me that the vapour of the moist air might have precipitated itself on the interior surface of the tube, thus diminishing its reflective power, and producing an effect apparently the same as absorption. In reply to this objection, I would remark that the air on many of the days on which the experiments were made was at least 25 per cent. under its point of saturation. It can hardly be supposed that air in this condition would deposit its vapour upon a polished metallic surface, against which, moreover, the rays from the source of heat were impinging. More than this, the absorption was exerted even when only a small fraction of an atmosphere was made use of, and found to be proportional to the quantity of atmospheric vapour present in the tube. The following table shows the absorptions of humid air at pressures varying from 5 to 80 inches:—

Pressure in inches	Absorption per 100	
	Observed	Calculated
5	15	16
10	32	32
15	49	48
20	64	64
40	82	80
80	98	96

[illegible] and column here is calculated on the assumption that th[illegible] within the limits of the experiment, is sensibly pro[illegible] to the quantity of vapour in the tube. The agreeme[illegible] [illegible] is almost perfect. *It cannot be supposed th[illegible] [illegible] as these, agreeing so completely with th[illegible] [illegible] small quantities of other vapours, and even wi[illegible] [illegible] of the permanent gases, can be due to the co[illegible] [illegible] on the surface of the tube.* When 5 inche[illegible] [illegible] had less than one-sixth of the quantity o[illegible]

vapour necessary to saturate the space. Condensation under these circumstances is not to be assumed, and more especially a condensation which should produce such regular effects as those above recorded.

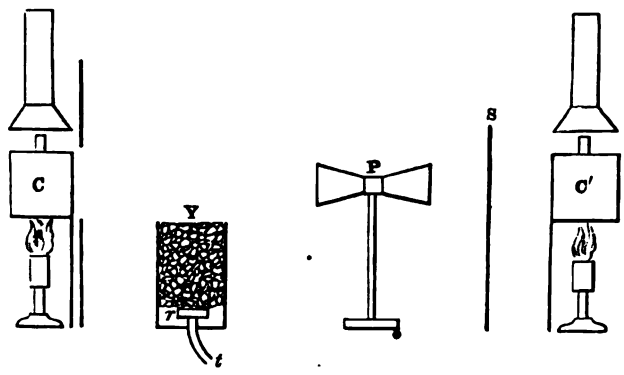
§ 5.

Radiation through the Open Air.

The subject, however, is so important that I thought it worth while to make the following additional experiments:—

C (fig. 12) is a cube of boiling water, intended for our source

Fig. 12.



of heat; Y is a hollow brass cylinder, 3·5 inches in diameter and 7·5 inches in depth; P is the thermo-electric pile, and C′ the compensating cube; S is an adjusting screen, used to regulate the amount of heat falling on the posterior surface of the pile. The apparatus was entirely surrounded by boards, the space within being divided by tin screens into compartments which were loosely stuffed with paper or horsehair. The formation of air-currents near the cube or the pile was thus prevented, and irregular motions of the external air were intercepted. A roof, moreover, was bent over the pile, and this was flanked by sheets of tin. The action here sought I knew must be small, and hence the necessity of excluding every disturbing influence.

The cylinder Y was first filled with fragments of quartz moistened with distilled water. A rose burner *r* was placed at the bottom of the cylinder, and from it the tube *t* led to a bag containing air. The bag being subjected to gentle pressure, the air passed upwards amid the fragments of quartz, imbibing moisture from them, and finally discharged itself in the open space between the cube C and the pile. The needle moved and assumed a permanent deflection of 5 degrees, indicating that the opacity of the intervening space to the rays of heat was augmented by the discharge of the saturated air.

The moist quartz fragments were now removed, and the vessel Y was filled with fragments of the chloride of calcium. The rose burner being, as before, connected with the india-rubber bag, air was gently forced up among the calcium fragments and discharged in front of the pile. The needle moved and assumed a permanent deflection of 10 degrees, indicating that the transparency of the space between the pile and source of heat was augmented by the presence of the dry air. By timing the discharges the swing of the needle could be augmented to 20 degrees. Repetition showed no deviation from this result: the saturated air always augmented the opacity, and the dry air always augmented the transparency of the space between the source of heat and the pile.

§ 6.

Application of Results to Meteorology—Tropical Rains—Cumuli—Condensation by Mountains—Temperatures at Great Elevations—Thermometric Range in Australia, Tibet, and Sahara—Leslie's Observations—Melloni on Serein.

The power of aqueous vapour being thus established, meteorologists may, I think, apply the result without fear. That 10 per cent. of the entire terrestrial radiation is absorbed by the aqueous vapour which exists within ten feet of the earth's surface on a day of average humidity, is a moderate estimate. In warm weather and air approaching to saturation, the absorption would probably be considerably greater. This single fact at once suggests the importance of the established action as regards meteorology. I am persuaded that by means of it many difficulties will be solved, and many familiar effects, which we pass over without sufficient scrutiny because they are familiar, will have a novel interest attached to them by their connexion with the action of aqueous vapour on radiant heat. While leaving these applications to be made in all their fulness by meteorologists, I would refer, by way of illustration, to one or two points on which the experiments seem to bear.

And first it is to be remarked that the vapour which absorbs heat thus greedily radiates it very copiously. This fact must, I think, come powerfully into play in the tropical region of calms, where enormous quantities of vapour are raised by the sun, and discharged in deluges upon the earth. These have been assigned to the chilling consequent on the rarefaction of the ascending air. But if we consider the amount of heat liberated in the formation of those falling torrents, the chilling due to rarefaction will hardly account for the entire precipitation. The substance quits the earth as vapour, it returns to it as water; how has the latent heat of the vapour been disposed of? It has in great part, I think, been radiated into space. But the radiation which disposes of such enormous quantities of heat subsequent to condensation, is competent, in some measure at least, to dispose of the heat possessed prior to condensation, and must therefore hasten the act of condensation itself.

Aqueous vapour is a powerful radiant, but it is an equally

[illegible] its absorbent power is a maximum when [illegible] into it is vapour like itself. Hence, [illegible] rises the equatorial ocean and ascends, [illegible] a screen of its own substance, into [illegible] and by which that heat is intercepted [illegible] condensation in the lower regions of [illegible] prevented. But as the mass ascends [illegible] vapour-strata, which Strachey has [illegible] more speedily in density than the asso- [illegible] finally our ascending body of vapour [illegible] the screen which for a time protected [illegible] into space, and condensation is the [illegible] The heat liberated by condensation is, [illegible] and the mass thus deprived of its [illegible] to the earth as water. To what [illegible] of aqueous vapour as a radiant comes [illegible] condensation, I will not now inquire; [illegible] in producing the torrents which are [illegible] tropics.

[illegible] to the formation of cumuli in our [illegible] the heads of columns of vapour [illegible] surface and are condensed to cloud [illegible] the visible cloud forms the capital [illegible] air. Certainly the top of the [illegible] vapour which hugs the earth, and [illegible] lose heat by the radiation from its [illegible] we should have the necessity for [illegible] plane' must also depend, to a [illegible] chilling effects of radiation.

[illegible] condensers must, I think, be con- [illegible] When a moist wind encounters [illegible] upwards, and condensation is no [illegible] work performed by the expand- [illegible] cannot be neglected; for the air [illegible] is lifted to a region where its [illegible] by radiation into space. During [illegible] mountains themselves also lose [illegible] thus prepared for actual surface [illegible] take into account the fact that [illegible] persistent throughout its three

states of exaggeration. As vapour it loses its heat and promotes condensation; as water it loses its heat and promotes congelation; as snow it loses its heat and renders the surfaces on which it rests more powerful refrigerators than they would otherwise be. The formation of a cloud before the air which contains it *touches* a cold mountain, and indeed the formation of a cloud anywhere over a cold tract of land, where the cloud is caused by the cold of the tract, is due to the radiation from the aqueous vapour. The uniformly diffused fog which sometimes fills the atmosphere in still weather may be due to cold generated by uniform radiation throughout the mass, and not to the mixture of currents of different temperatures. The cloud by which the track of the Nile and Ganges (and sometimes the rivers of our own country) may be followed on a clear morning is, I believe, due to the chilling of the saturated air above the river by radiation from its vapour.

Observation proves the radiation to augment as we ascend a mountain. Martins and Bravais, for example, found the lowering of a radiation-thermometer 5·7° C. at Chamouni; while on the Grand Plateau, under the same conditions, it was 13·4° C. The following remarkable passage from Hooker's 'Himalayan Journals,' 1st edit. vol. ii. p. 407, bears directly upon this point: 'From a multitude of desultory observations I conclude that, at 7,400 feet, 125·7° or 67° above the temperature of the air, is the average maximum effect of the sun's rays on a black-bulb thermometer. . . . . These results, though greatly above those obtained at Calcutta, are not much, if at all, above what may be observed on the plains of India [because of the dryness of the air.—J. T.]. The effect is much increased with the elevation. At 10,000 feet, in December, at 9 A.M. I saw the mercury mount to 132° [in the sun], with a difference [above the shaded air] of 94°, while the temperature of shaded snow hard by was 22°. At 13,100 feet, in January, at 9 A.M. it has stood at 98°, with a difference of 68·2°, and at 10 A.M. at 114°, with a difference of 81·4°, *whilst the radiating thermometer on the snow had fallen at sunrise to* 0·7°.' This enormous chilling is fully accounted for by the absence of aqueous vapour overhead. I never under any circumstances suffered so much from heat as in descending on a sunny day from the Corridor to the Grand Plateau of Mont Blanc. The air was perfectly still, and

powerful absorbent, and its [illegible] friend Mr. Hirst and myself. the body which radiates [illegible] heat was unendurable. Im- when the vapour first quits [illegible] du Goûté soon restored our it finds, for a time, above it [illegible] was not sensibly colder than which it pours its heat, and [illegible] passed. and in part returned. C[illegible] places where, even when the the atmosphere is thereby [illegible] before sunrise is intensely it passes through success[illegible] this even in Germany; and shown to diminish far [illegible] at night, take care, in ho ciated strata of air, unti[illegible] chill. The range of tem finds itself lifted above [illegible] and an "excessive climate it. It now radiates free[illegible] absence of aqueous vapour. necessary consequence. [illegible] Mr. Mitchell publishes ex in its turn, spent in sp[illegible] vations, from which we learn potential energy retur[illegible] same time calm and clear, the precise extent this pow[illegible] lingly large. On the 2nd o into play as a promoter [illegible] at noon was 68°, while that a but it must be influe[illegible] showing a difference of 48°. The no characteristic of the [illegible] calm; the difference between

The same remarks [illegible] day was 38°, while on the latte own latitudes. The [illegible] April and September a range c which rise from the [illegible] common—or more than doubl at a certain elevatio[illegible] at the corresponding seaso of an invisible pillar [illegible] column, piercing th[illegible] that from bodies at great el offering itself to spe[illegible] level, were the vapour remov vapour, and in this [illegible] the withdrawal of the sun fro condensation. The [illegible] sphere is dry must be followe greater or less ex[illegible] is simply an *à priori* conclusio

The action of m[illegible] experiment; but, I believe, all th meeted with the[illegible] from it. The winters in Tibet a a mountain-range [illegible] cause. The isothermals dip deep doubt to some [illegible] during the winter, the earth ting air; but the [illegible] impediment in space, and no su not only perform[illegible] make good the loss. I belie vapour can fre[illegible] that the desert of Sahara, whi the absence of [illegible] is often extremely cold at nigh their heat by r[illegible] referred in a general way to th condensation, [illegible] as judged by the eye, is a ve this radiant q[illegible] the existence of large quantiti

of vapour is consistent with a transparent atmosphere. The purity really consists in the absence of aqueous vapour from those so-called rainless districts, which, when the sun is withdrawn, enables the hot surface of the earth to run speedily down to a freezing temperature.

On the most serene days the atmosphere may be charged with vapour; in the Alps, for example, it often happens that skies of extraordinary clearness are the harbingers of rain. On such days, no matter how pure the air may seem to the eye, terrestrial radiation is arrested. And here we have the simple explanation of an interesting fact noticed by Sir John Leslie, which has remained without explanation up to the present time. This eminent experimenter devised a modification of his differential thermometer, which he called an *Æthrioscope*. The instrument consisted of two bulbs united by a vertical tube, of a bore small enough to retain a little liquid index by its own adhesion. The lower bulb was protected by a metallic coating; the upper or sentient bulb was blackened, and was placed in a polished metal cup, which protected it completely from terrestrial radiation.

'This instrument,' says its inventor, 'will at all times during the day and night indicate an impression of cold shot downwards from the higher regions. . . . . But the cause of its variations does not always appear so obvious. . Under a fine blue sky the *Æthrioscope* will sometimes indicate a cold of 50 millesimal degrees; yet on other days, *when the air is equally bright*, the effect is hardly 30°.' It is, I think, certain that these anomalies were due to differences in the amount of aqueous vapour in the air, which escaped the sense of vision. Indeed, Leslie himself connects the effect with aqueous vapour by the following remark: 'The pressure [? *presence*] of hygrometric moisture in the air probably affects the indications of the instrument.' In fact, the absence or presence of vapour opened or closed an invisible door for radiation from the 'sentient bulb' into space.

The following observation in reference to radiation-experiments with Pouillet's pyrheliometer, now also receives its explanation. 'In making such experiments,' says M. Schlagintweit, 'deviations in the transparency are often recognised which are totally inappreciable to the telescope or the naked

[illegible]wards announce themselves in the presence

[illegible] on dew, Wells gives the true explana-
[illegible] ice in India, by ascribing the effect to
[illegible]wever, his theory needs supplementing.
[illegible]emperature in England as at Benares,
[illegible] weather, obtain a sufficient fall of tem-
[illegible] I think not. The interception of the
[illegible]id air would too much retard the chill.
[illegible] descriptions of the process, that a dry
[illegible]rable for the formation of the ice.
[illegible]rmed in greatest abundance are those
[illegible] not copious. The flat pans used in
[illegible] dry straw, and if the straw become
[illegible]. Wells accounts for this by saying
[illegible] dense than the dry, and hence
[illegible] heat from the earth to the basins.
[illegible] explanation; a better one seems to
[illegible] the moist straw, by throwing over
[illegible]eous vapour, checks the radiation
[illegible]

[illegible] 'On the Nocturnal Radiation
[illegible], an excessively fine rain
[illegible] sky a few moments after sunset.
[illegible] this effect to the cold resulting
[illegible] the fine season, immediately on
[illegible] writes Melloni, 'as no fact
[illegible] the emissive power of pure
[illegible] to me more conformable to
[illegible] to attribute this species of
[illegible] condensation of a thin veil
[illegible]h the higher strata of the
[illegible] the power of aqueous vapour
[illegible] experienced by Melloni dis-
[illegible] however, though probably
[illegible] radiation, was incorrect in
[illegible]

[illegible] that this newly discovered
[illegible] the formation of hail. The

[illegible] v. p. 551.

vaguest theories are afloat upon this subject. But tion which produces *serein* must, if augmented, freeze rain, and the aggregation of the small particles thus d form hail. Many kinds of hail that I have had an of examining could not be due to the freezing of ter, each hailstone being merely the ice of the drop. ' are granular aggregates, the components of which duced by the chill of radiation. I will not, how- further on this subject, but will now commit the tion to those who are more specially qualified for its

IV.

ON THE PASSAGE OF RADIANT HEAT THROUGH DRY AND HUMID AIR.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR IV.

WITH Professor Magnus's visit to London, I thought the points of difference between us settled. The experiment with the open tube had evidently impressed him, and, with a view to repeating it, on his return to Berlin, he mounted an apparatus similar to mine. 'The result of this experiment,' he says, 'was so surprising, and so little in accordance with what I had found by other processes, that when I reached home I determined to repeat it.' He describes his apparatus and mode of using it, and thus states his results:—'With this arrangement I got, on allowing dry or moist air to flow through the tube, deflections of the galvanometer which corresponded to those described by Professor Tyndall. But I did not always get them; and what particularly surprised me was that the deflection of the needle did not correspond to an absorption of heat by its passage through moist air, but that, on the contrary, when the moist air was passed through the tube, the face of the pile turned towards the tube was found to be most heated. In order to clear up the already mentioned uncertainty of the experiment, I have repeated the blowing in of dry and moist air many hundred times; but in no single case was the deflection such as to indicate a greater absorption by moist air.'

'It would be out of place,' he continues, 'to relate the numerous experiments which were undertaken, partly in order to make myself master of the phenomena, and partly in order to explain the surprising contradiction between my results and the conclusions which Professor Tyndall has drawn from his experiments. I found, in the first place, that the deflection took place only when the air was driven in with a certain amount of force. It was found, further, that when the air was pressed in continuously, the deflection of the galvanometer was not maintained constant, but that the instrument gradually returned to its position of equilibrium. Hence it resulted that the air did not cause the deflections by absorption. I suspected that possibly moisture might be condensed on the internal surface of the tube, and that the heating effect might be thus produced; but this supposition was likewise found to be erroneous. It appears, on the other hand, that the phenomenon is caused by the absorption which takes place at the surface of the pile itself.'

Professor Magnus then proves in the most satisfactory manner that the deflections observed *in his experiments* were wholly due to the condensation of the aqueous vapour of the moist air on the surface of his pile, and its subsequent evaporation by dry air. 'We see,' he continues, 'by these results, how little fitted air is, while in motion, for experiments as to its power of absorption.'

Had Professor Magnus allowed himself the time requisite for testing it, would not, I am persuaded, have offered this solution of the differences between us. 'Air in motion,' employed as long experience has taught us to employ it, yielded at the time here referred to perfectly certain

results. Nor were these results, as supposed by Professor Magnus, dependent on any accident as to the dimensions of the apparatus.

Numerous passages in these memoirs show how fatal to accuracy I regarded the bringing of air or any other gas into contact either with the source of heat or with the surface of the pile; it was not therefore likely that in the present case I should shut my eyes to so obvious a source of error. In Memoir III. (page 113) I actually referred to it. Special experiments, moreover, had assured me that no air from the experimental tube came near the pile; and in a thousand trials I never had the slightest difficulty in obtaining the results controverted by the foregoing experiments. They were perfectly precise, closely concurrent, and always attainable. Nevertheless, on reading Professor Magnus's paper I went once more over the ground, and verified all my former statements.

As, therefore, I could not add to my own certainty, and as the evidence of an independent observer seemed desirable, I handed over the whole apparatus to Dr. Frankland, who minutely tested every point involved in, or arising out of, the objection of Professor Magnus. He showed that the source of error signalised above had nothing to do with my experiments, making it evident that its introduction could only arise from instrumental defects. Professor Frankland expresses his conclusions in these words:—'After a careful scrutiny, I have been unable to detect any source of fallacy in these experiments; they therefore appear to me to prove conclusively that obscure radiant heat passes much more readily through dry than through moist air. In conclusion, I cannot but express my surprise and admiration at the precision and sharpness of the indications of your apparatus. Without having actually worked with it I should not have thought it possible to obtain these qualities in so high a degree in determinations of such extreme delicacy, and which are so well known to be exposed to numerous sources of derangement.' *

In the concluding portion of this memoir the effect of bringing the gases into contact with the source of heat is briefly considered, and the effect of contact with the pile is more fully developed. It is shown that deflections the same in kind as those which Professor Magnus ascribes to absorption, *must be produced by the contact of the air whether its temperature be higher or lower than that of the pile.*

The disturbance arising from the dynamic heating of the air, and of all surfaces against which it impinges, is also dwelt upon and illustrated.

In the communication of Professor Magnus above cited, a remark occurs which merits a word of explanation. 'Besides the defect,' he writes, 'arising from the hygroscopic character of the rock-salt plates, Professor Tyndall's method labours

* In a brief communication inserted in Poggendorff's *Annalen*, and translated in the *Philosophical Magazine*, vol. xxvii. p. 249, Professor Magnus thus speaks of Frankland's confirmation:—'Dr. Tyndall has had his experiments repeated by Dr. Frankland, in order, as he says, to prove that he had not mistaken cold for hot and hot for cold. Such a confirmation was, in my opinion, unnecessary. I have not implied an error of that kind, but have only said that, in repeating Dr. Tyndall's experiments, it has not even once happened [illegible] to obt[illegible] [illegible]ult as he di[illegible] [illegible]y that an investigator of such acknow- [illegible] [illegible]ot only [illegible] [illegible]in my results, but, in 'many hundred' [illegible] [illegible]d to mine, was a sufficient justifica- [illegible]

under another difficulty. . . . The value obtained for dry air formed the unit for the determination of the other gases, all of which were compared in the same way with the vacuum. Therefore the smaller the difference between the dry atmospheric air and the vacuum, the greater the apparent absorptive power of the other gases. Hence, if this difference were to be equal to nothing, the absorption of the other gases would come out infinitely great.'

I would ask it to be remembered that my object in these inquiries was not to follow the track of my eminent predecessors, who made radiant heat the primary object of their thoughts, but rather to employ radiant heat as an explorer of molecular condition. What I aimed at specially in these first memoirs was to bring clearly into view the astonishing change in the relations of the luminiferous æther accompanying the act of chemical combination. I wanted to show the *physical* significance of an atomic theory which had been founded on purely *chemical* considerations. By making the substance of feeblest action my standard, and referring all the others to it, this purpose was carried out in the most direct and simple way. My tables, in fact, resemble those of the atomic weights, in which hydrogen, the lightest atom, is employed as a standard.

IV.

ON THE PASSAGE OF RADIANT HEAT THROUGH DRY AND HUMID AIR.*

It is known to the reader that Professor Magnus and myself have arrived at different conclusions regarding the action of dry air, and of the aqueous vapour diffused throughout our atmosphere, on radiant heat. Last autumn I had the pleasure of meeting my eminent friend in London; and soon after his arrival it was agreed upon between us to subject the points on which we differed to a searching examination. We accordingly met on several occasions in the laboratory of the Royal Institution, where every result that I had previously announced was reproduced in the presence of Professor Magnus. Facts were placed before him which he professed his inability to explain; but, like a cautious philosopher, he reserved his opinion. It was, however, proved that the results observed by us in common could not be ascribed to any defect of method or error of observation which it was then possible to point out. I wished very much to subject the most recent experiments of Professor Magnus to a similar examination, and he evinced an equal desire to show them to me. He began his arrangements, but it was not my good fortune to see them accomplished. In fact, coming to London as a visitor to the International Exhibition, the numerous other claims upon his time and attention were amply sufficient to prevent him from carrying out his own wishes and gratifying mine.

In the latest number of Poggendorff's 'Annalen,' Professor Magnus has published a paper 'On the Diathermancy of Dry and Moist Air,' a translation of which is printed in the

* *Philosophical Magazine*, July 1863.

issue. I mounted the apparatus, and left it entirely in his hands; and he has favoured me with the following account of his observations:—

'MY DEAR TYNDALL,—At your request I have made a number of experiments on the comparative transcalency of common air, and of air deprived of its moisture by contact with monohydrated sulphuric acid. The apparatus which I used was that described by you in the 'Philosophical Transactions' for December 1862. It was exclusively under my own control; and I arranged the details of manipulation in such a manner as appeared to me best calculated to eliminate all sources of error. My mode of operating was as follows:—The brass tube open at both ends, formed the conduit for a portion of the thermal radiation from the source of heat. These heat-rays, after passing through the tube, traversed several inches of intervening air-space before entering the cone of the thermo-electric pile, where they produced their effect, in opposition to that arising from another constant source of heat affecting the opposite face of the pile (the compensating cube). The differential action was indicated as usual by a delicate galvanometer. These arrangements being once for all made, I was able by means of an air-pump to introduce at pleasure into the tube either the ordinary air of the laboratory, dry air, or air rendered moist by passage over extensive surfaces of wet glass. At the commencement of the experiments the tube was of course full of the common air of the laboratory; the needle of the galvanometer marked 42°, and remained steady for a quarter of an hour within a degree of that point. I now interposed in the path of the rays entering the brass tube a sheet of tin-plate; the needle at once bounded from 42° up to 90°. It was thus evident that any obstruction to the passage of the rays of heat through the tube, or, in other words, any *cooling* of that face of the pile which was turned towards the tube, would be indicated by an increased deflection of the needle on the same side of zero, which I will call the − side, whilst a *heating* of the same face of the pile would be attended by a diminished deflection, or even by a passage of the needle to the opposite or + side of zero. The following are the results which I observed:—

Tube filled with	Permanent deflection of needle
	°
Common air	−42
Air dried by contact with monohydrated sulphuric acid and introduced gently into the open tube	+13
Common air which had spontaneously displaced the foregoing dry air	−43
Common air gently drawn in by air-pump	−43·3
Common air gently blown in from caoutchouc bag	−45
Same air gently blown in from caoutchouc bag, but dried by passage over sulphuric acid	+6
Air from same bag, but not dried	−46·5
Air of laboratory	−42
Air dried and introduced as before	+14
Air dried as before with sulphuric acid, but afterwards passed over fragments of glass moistened with water	−46
Common air gently drawn in by air-pump	−42·5

'At the conclusion of the experiments I found that the deflection due to the total radiation was 86°·2.

'I also saw the following experiments made by yourself when the ends of the brass tube were closed by plates of rock-salt:—

	Permanent deflection of needle
	°
Tube filled with dry air	+ 7
After exhaustion of tube	− 3
After admission of laboratory air	−42

'Rain was falling at the time these last determinations were made, and the air was very moist. On removing the plates of rock-salt from the tube they appeared to be quite dry; and after being breathed upon, the film of moisture soon disappeared and they recovered their previous lustre. I ought perhaps to mention that these experiments are not selected, they are the only ones I have made upon the subject, and they were performed in the sequence given above: after a very careful scrutiny I have been unable to detect any source of fallacy in them, and they therefore appear to me to prove conclusively that obscure radiant heat passes much more readily through dry than through moist air.

'In conclusion, I cannot but express my surprise and admiration at the precision and sharpness of the indications of your apparatus. Without having actually worked with it I should not have thought it possible to obtain these qualities in so high a degree in determinations of such extreme delicacy, and which

are so well known to be exposed to numerous sources of derangement.

'Believe me, yours very truly,

'E. FRANKLAND.

'Royal Institution,
June 19, 1863.'

'P.S.—Since writing the foregoing letter, I have repeated the experiments there recorded without any source of heat at either end of the pile, in order to ascertain whether the introduction and withdrawal of dry air at all affected the galvanometer. The tube was first full of the common air of the laboratory, and the needle remained steadily at +12·5 for a quarter of an hour. A current of moistened air was now drawn through the tube for ten minutes in precisely the same manner as when the two sources of heat were employed, the needle being closely watched during the whole time. It oscillated between +12 and +13, but never passed these limits on either side. The current was now interrupted and the needle closely watched for five minutes: it remained perfectly steady at 12·5. A current of dried air was now conveyed through the tube for ten minutes; the needle oscillated as before between 12° and 13°.

'Thus far I operated on the air exactly as in the experiments recorded in the foregoing letter. I then quadrupled the velocity of the current through the tube, introducing in the first place dry air: the needle in a first experiment moved 6 degrees in the direction of cold; but on repeating the experiment with both dry and moist air no effect whatever was produced. I now removed the tube and delivered a gentle current of dry air into the cone of the pile; immediately the needle moved 40° in the direction of *cold*. The current was continued uninterruptedly for ten minutes, during which time the needle gradually returned to nearly its original position. The current of dry air being now stopped, the needle moved 40° in the direction of *heat*, returning again gradually and slowly to its normal position. The same temporary deflection for heat was also produced in an exalted degree when the dry current was immediately succeeded by a moist one.

'These supplementary experiments lead me to the following conclusions:—

'1st. The gentle currents of air which were caused to flow through the tube in the experiments detailed in my letter did

not in any way disturb the results of those experiments, neither would they have done so in any material degree even had their velocity been quadrupled.

'2ndly. The impact of air drier than that previously in contact with the pile cools that face of the instrument with which it comes in contact, whilst the like impact of moister air produces the opposite effect.

'3rdly. It is, however, impossible to confound the effects obtained in the above experiments on transcalency with those produced by the impact of dry and moist air upon the face of the pile, because in the first place the former are *permanent*, whilst the latter are essentially *transitory*; and in the second place the deflections due to the impact of dry or moist air against the face of the pile are always *in the opposite direction* to those obtained by the interposition of the same kind of air in the path of radiant heat. Thus, if the heat-rays falling upon one face of the pile be made to traverse dry air, the needle will move in the direction of heat, but if the apparatus be so arranged as to cause the dry air to impinge upon the face of the pile, the effect due to the greater transcalency of the dry air would be at first more or less neutralized, or even altogether overborne, by the cooling influence due to evaporation at the surface of the pile so brought into contact with dry air.—E. F.

'Royal Institution,
June 20, 1863.'

In my remarks on the experiments of Professor Magnus, I had pointed out two sources of error in the method which he employed. One of these was the bringing of the cold gas to be examined into direct contact with his source of heat: and the other was the bringing of the same gas into direct contact with the face of his thermo-electric pile. In his last paper he urges, in reference to the first point, that my objections do not apply to his apparatus, because in it the column of air is heated at the top. This argument would be strictly valid if the heat could be applied with perfect uniformity to a perfectly horizontal plane, but in practice such perfection is not attainable. The top of Professor Magnus's recipient is dome-shaped, even where it is in perfect contact with the source of heat, while beyond the limits of this contact—that is to say,

down the sides of the recipient—it is propagated more or less by conduction. Indeed Professor Magnus himself states that a portion of the heat effective in his experiments is derived from the glass thus warmed. 'The heating of the thermometer,' he writes, 'although due only to conduction and radiation, involves a very complicated process. Besides the direct heating through conduction and radiation, reflexion also takes place at the inner surface of the vessel. Further, *the portions of the surface adjacent to the vessel of boiling water are heated by conduction, and also radiate heat against the thermometer.*'* I have italicised the most important part of the passage. Now air in contact with such a surface is substantially in the same condition as in my front chamber, and such air, as I have shown, must more or less diminish the temperature of the surface exposed to it. If Professor Magnus fails to detect this with his new apparatus, it can, I think, only be due to its lack of the requisite delicacy. Without the actual numbers no safe opinion can be formed upon this point; the probability is that his total heat is so small that the lowering of the temperature of his source of heat by the admission of air into contact with it becomes infinitesimal.

An important difference between Professor Magnus and me consists in the high absorptive power which he ascribes to dry air. His absorption, in fact, is more than 140 times mine. I would here bespeak the reader's attention to an examination of the conditions in which Professor Magnus places his instruments. From his last figure, and also from a passage of his paper, it is to be inferred that *in his recent experiments* the air has free access to the two faces of his pile, the axis of which is vertical. The upper face is furnished with a conical reflector, while the lower one is provided with one of the cylindrical tubes which usually accompany the instrument. It will repay us to reflect for a moment on the processes involved in this arrangement. Professor Magnus keeps the space which contains his pile at a constant temperature of 15° C. Let us suppose the two faces of his pile to be at the same temperature, the radiation from the source being suspended, and the space around the pile a vacuum. Suppose, in the first instance, the temperature of the air outside to be lower than that of the pile, that the pile, in other words, a warm body in comparison with the air; what will be the effe-

* Poggendorff's *Annalen*, vol. cxii. p. 544.

of admitting the air into the vessel? * Manifestly on the upper face of the pile will rest a column of air, heated at its bottom by the surface on which it rests; convection will immediately set in, and heat will be continually abstracted from the face of the pile. At the lower face, on the contrary, an equal abstraction does not take place; for the air once warmed remains in contact with the face of the pile, convection here being almost *nil*. Thus a less amount of heat is abstracted from the lower than from the upper face of the pile, and hence the instrument, which before the entrance of the cool air produced no current, must, in virtue of the different action of this air on its two opposite faces, generate a current similar to what would be produced by the direct heating of the lower face of the pile.

A moment's reflexion suffices to prove that precisely the same deflection is obtained when the external air is *hotter* than the pile. Supposing, as before, the temperature of both faces to be the same at the commencement, the needle of the associated galvanometer being at zero. When the warm air enters it is chilled by the upper face of the pile, contracts, and remains in contact with that face, forming in fact *a pool of heavy air* at the bottom of the reflector. The air chilled by the opposite face of the pile falls by its weight; its place being supplied by fresh warm air. It is therefore evident that the lower face of the pile will in this case be more heated by the air than the upper one; and hence we infer that whether the external air be colder than the pile, or hotter than the pile, the same galvanometric effect follows its introduction into the vessel.

Instead of supposing the pile to be in the first place of uniform temperature, let us imagine it exposed to the radiation from the source of heat. This makes the upper face warmer than the under one, and produces a deflection commensurate with the difference of temperature of the two faces. Let air now enter: it is manifest from the foregoing analysis that, whether this air is colder than the pile or hotter, its effect will be to render the lower face *relatively* warmer, and thus to diminish the deflection. If, moreover, the air be of the exact temperature of the upper face, it will warm the under one; if of the

* The reader, if he wish, may see a drawing of Professor Magnus's apparatus in the *Philosophical Magazine* for 1863, vol. xxvi.

exact temperature of the under face it will chill the upper on e. If its temperature be the mean temperature of the mass of the pile, it will chill the upper face and warm the lower one at the same time. *No matter, then, what the temperature of the air may be when it enters the vessel, the effect of its contact with the pile is to diminish the deflection due to the radiation from the source of heat, and thus produce the same galvanometric effect as a true absorption.* How Professor Magnus releases his pile from this apparently inevitable action he does not inform us; and how he can distinguish between this effect, in which absorption has absolutely nothing to do, and one of real absorption, I am at a loss to imagine.

His apparatus will enable him to make this experiment in a far more unexceptionable manner. Let him place a second plate of salt across his tube immediately above his pile, and thus isolate it from the air which he intends to examine. He will then obtain the almost pure effect of radiation. Professor Magnus has actually made this experiment, and the result, expressed in his own words, is 'a hardly perceptible difference between dry air and a vacuum.'

It is scarcely necessary to repeat what I have already stated regarding the dynamic heating of the pile when the air enters. Professor Magnus never once refers to this effect, though he does refer, for the first time, in his last paper to the chilling consequent on pumping out. Had his apparatus been sufficiently delicate, the effect to which I refer must have long ago attracted his attention. Some conception of its magnitude may be formed from the following quotation from a paper laid before the Royal Society on the 18th of this month:—

'A brass tube 3 feet long and very slightly tarnished within was used for dynamic radiation. Dry air on entering the tube produced a deflection of 12 degrees. The tube was then polished within and the experiment repeated: the deflection by dry air was instantly reduced to 7·5 degrees.

'The rock-salt plate at the end of this tube was removed, and a lining of black paper 2 feet long was introduced within it. The tube was again closed, and the experiment of allowing dry air to enter it was repeated. The deflections in three successive experiments rose from 7·5° to

80°, 81°, 80°,

and this result might be obtained as long as the lining was permitted to remain within the tube.

'The plate of rock-salt was again removed, and the length of the lining was reduced to a foot; the dynamic radiation on the entrance of dry air produced in three successive experiments the deflections

76°, 74°, 75°.

'The plate was again removed and the lining reduced to three inches in length; the deflections obtained in two successive experiments were

66°, 65°.

'Finally, the lining was reduced to a ring only 1½ inch in width; the dynamic radiation from this small surface gave, in three successive trials, the deflections

60°, 56°, 56·5°.

'The lining was then entirely removed; and the deflection instantly fell to

7·5°.

'In the foregoing experiments the lining was first heated by the collision of the air, and it then radiated its heat through a thick plate of rock-salt against the pile. The effect of the heat was enfeebled by distance, by reflexion from the surface of the salt, and by partial absorption. Still we see the radiation thus weakened competent to drive the needle almost through the quadrant of a circle. Suppose, instead of being thus separated from the lining, *the face of the pile itself* [as in the experiments of Professor Magnus] to form part of the inner surface of the tube, receiving there the direct impact of the particles of air; of course the deflections then obtained would be far greater than the highest of those above recorded. I do not doubt the possibility of causing the needle of my galvanometer, subjected to such an action, to swing through an arc of 1,000 degrees; and it is my reluctance to derange the magnetism of my needle that prevents me from making the experiment.' *

Professor Magnus refers to the agreement which subsists

* When the pile was placed entirely within the tube (as Professor Magnus places it), a single stroke of the pump in exhausting drove the needle through an arc of 115 degrees.

between his results and mine in the case of the more powerfully acting gases, in proof of the correctness of his mode of experiment. The agreement, however, is not such as to warrant the conclusion drawn from it. The case may be illustrated by reference to a delicate chemists' balance as compared with one of those used in common life. Weighing *pounds*, both balances would roughly agree, but in weighing *milligrammes* the coarser balance would infallibly fail. I think it vain to expect a correct determination in any case requiring great delicacy with the apparatus which Professor Magnus employs.*

He again refers to the hygroscopic character of rock-salt. This is admitted. His experiments on this substance are quite correct; but they have no bearing upon mine. During our joint experiments, and while the humid air, whose absorption produced a deflection of 43 degrees of my galvanometer, was still in the experimental tube, the rock-salt plates were detached and placed in his hands. He saw no moisture, and he expressed himself satisfied that there was none. Professor Magnus finds another difficulty in the fact that I make air my unit, and refer the action of all other gases to this unit. There is, I submit, no more 'difficulty' here than in the tables of atomic weights, where hydrogen is taken as the unit. My object was, and is, *to make radiant heat an explorer of molecular condition*; and my results seem to me more instructive and emphatic as now presented than if I had followed the common method pursued by Professor Magnus. The difficulty referred to does not touch the method of experiment at all, but merely my way of presenting the results.

I may add that, in a paper recently presented to the Royal Society, the action of all the vapours which I have examined is compared with that of the liquids from which these vapours are derived. The order of absorption of vapours and liquids precisely the same.† At the bottom of the list stands water, the most opaque liquid examined. It would form a most remarkable exception to what, so far as I can see, is a *general law*, the vapour of this liquid proved so ineffectual as the experiments of Professor Magnus make it. One word with reference

* This remark, I fear, was displeasing to Professor Magnus. His retort was warm. See *Philosophical Magazine*, 1864, vol. xxvii. p. 250.

† See Section 9 of Memoir V. and Section 5 of Memoir VI. of this collection.

importance of this subject. In a certain sense Professor ıs is quite right in rating it low. It derives its im- ce from the fact that aqueous vapour is everywhere t in our atmosphere, and that, for the future, the proved of this vapour must form one of the chief foundation- of the science of meteorology.

Institution,
e 19, 1863.

V.

THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS AND LIQUID MATTER.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR V.

MELLONI determined the transmission of radiant heat through liquids and solids of different thicknesses: in the following investigation the same is effected for gases and vapours.

A new experimental arrangement is described, which permits of varying the thickness of the gaseous layers between the limits of one-hundredth of an inch and forty-nine inches; or in the ratio of 1 : 4900. With the stronger gases even the thinnest of these layers is shown to yield a measurable action.

The influence of a diathermanous envelope upon the temperature of a planet has been more than once adverted to in these memoirs. It is here proved experimentally that a layer of olefiant gas only two inches in thickness wrapping the earth, and allowing comparatively free passage to the solar rays, would intercept at least 33 per cent. of the terrestrial radiation.

It is also shown that an envelope of sulphuric-ether vapour two inches thick would stop at least 35 per cent. of the terrestrial radiation. In connexion with these results, the possible action of aqueous vapour is adverted to.

Experiments are then described where the experimental tube is divided into two chambers by a rock-salt partition; the radiation from both chambers, taken singly and together, being determined for both gases and vapours. The dividing rock-salt is made to occupy different positions within the tube, so as to render the two chambers sometimes of equal, and sometimes of unequal length.

The *sifting* of the heat by one chamber, and its influence on the transmission of the heat through the other, are pointed out.

New experiments on Dynamic Radiation are described, the arrangement permitting the dynamically heated gas or vapour to radiate through a vacuum, through a column of its own substance, or through a column of any other gas or vapour. The influence of coincidence in vibrating period is further illustrated by these experiments.

The effect of tarnish on the interior surface of the tube, or of an interior lining, upon the dynamic radiation from the surface is experimentally shown.

The variation of the dynamic radiation with the length of the radiating column is rendered manifest. The result has an important bearing on all experiments in which a thin stratum of moist air is the radiating source.

A first comparison is instituted between the transmission of heat through vapours, and through the liquids from which they are derived. From this comparison the inference may be drawn that when a liquid is a powerful absorber, the vapour of that liquid is sure also to be a powerful absorber. The relation here revealed is more fully developed in Memoir VI.

ON THE ABSORPTION AND RADIATION OF HEAT BY GASEOUS AND LIQUID MATTER.*

INTRODUCTION.

THE Royal Society has already done me the honour of publishing in the 'Philosophical Transactions' various memoirs on the relations of radiant heat to the gaseous form of matter. In the first of these † it was shown that for heat emanating from the blackened surface of a cube filled with boiling water, a class of bodies which had been previously regarded as equally, and indeed, as far as laboratory experiments went, *perfectly* diathermic, exhibited vast differences both as regards radiation and absorption. At the common pressure of one atmosphere the absorptive energy of olefiant gas, for example, was found to be 290 times that of air, while when lower pressures were employed the ratio was still greater. The reciprocity of absorption and radiation on the part of gases was also experimentally established in this first investigation.

In the second inquiry ‡ I employed a different and more powerful source of heat, my desire being to bring out with still greater decision the differences which revealed themselves in the first investigation. By carefully purifying the transparent elementary gases, and thus reducing their action upon radiant heat, the difference between them and the more strongly acting compound gases was greatly augmented. In this second inquiry, for example, olefiant gas, at a pressure of one atmosphere, was

* Received and read at the Royal Society June 18, 1863. *Philosophical Transactions*, 1864, p. 201; *Philosophical Magazine*, August 1864.

† *Philosophical Transactions*, February 1861; and *Philosophical Magazine*, September 1861. Memoir I. of this series.

‡ *Philosophical Transactions*, January 1862; and *Philosophical Magazine*, October 1862. Memoir II. of this series.

cted is composed of several pieces, which are screwed her when the tube is to be used as a whole; but they may smounted and used separately in lengths, varying from nches to 49·4 inches. I wished, however, to operate gaseous strata much thinner than the thinnest of

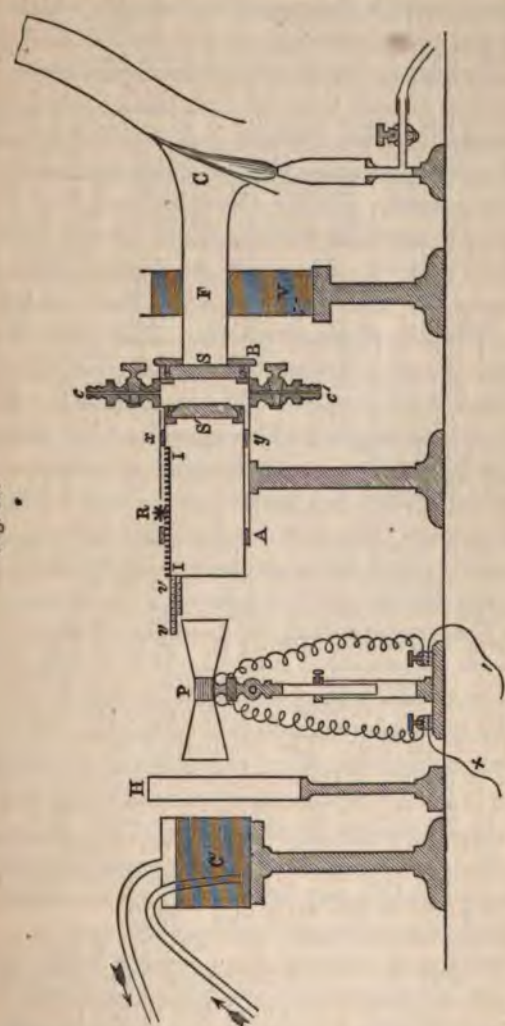


Fig. 13.

and for this purpose a special apparatus was devised, vith much time and trouble, rendered at length practically ve.

The apparatus is sketched in fig. 13. C is the source of heat, consisting of a plate of copper against the back of which a steady sheet of flame is caused to play. The copper plate forms one end of the chamber F (the 'front chamber' of the former memoirs). This chamber, as in previous investigations, passes through the vessel V, through which cold water constantly circulates, entering at the bottom and escaping at the top. The heat is thus prevented from passing by conduction from the source of heat C to the first plate of rock-salt S. The plate S′ closes the hollow cylinder A B, dividing it from the front chamber F, with which the cylinder A B is connected by suitable screws and washers. Within the cylinder A B moves a second one, I I, as an air-tight piston, closed at the bottom by the plate of rock-salt S′. The stuffing which renders the piston air-tight is seen in section at x and y. To make it perfect was the main difficulty of construction. The plate S′ projects a little beyond the end of the cylinder I I, and can therefore be brought into flat contact with the other plate S. Fixed firmly to A B is a graduated strip of brass, while fixed to the piston is a second strip, the two strips forming a vernier, $v\,v$. By the pinion R, which works in a rack, shown above I I in the figure, the two plates of salt may be brought near each other or separated, their exact distance apart being given by the vernier $v\,v$. P is the thermo-electric pile with its two conical reflectors; C′ is the compensating cube, employed to neutralize the radiation from the source of heat C. H is an adjusting screen, by the motion of which the neutralization may be rendered perfect, and the needle brought to zero under the influence of the two opposing radiations. The graduation of the vernier was so arranged as to permit of the employment of layers of gas varying from 0·01 to 2·8 inches in thickness. They were afterwards continued with the segments of the experimental tube, already referred to, and in this way layers of gas were examined which varied in thickness in the ratio of 1 : 4900.

In my former experiments the chamber F was always kept exhausted, so that the rays of heat passed immediately from the source of heat through a vacuum; but in the present instance, fearing the strain upon the plate S, fearing also the possible intrusion of a small quantity of the gas under examination into the front chamber F, if the latter were kept exhausted, and

having proved that a length of 8 inches of dry air exerts no sensible action on the rays of heat, I had no scruple in filling the chamber F with dry air. Its absorption was *nil*, and it merely had the effect of lowering in an infinitesimal degree, by convection, the temperature of the source of heat. The two stopcocks *c* and *c′* stand exactly opposite to the junction of the two plates of salt, S S′, when they are in contact, and when they are drawn apart these cocks are in communication with the space between the plates.

After many trials to secure the best mode of experiment, the following one was adopted:—The holder containing the gas to be examined was connected by an india-rubber tube with the cock *c*, the other cock *c* being at the same time left open. The piston was then moved by the screw R until the requisite distance between the plates was obtained. This space being filled with dry air, the radiations on the two faces of the pile were equalized, and the needle brought to zero. The cock of the gas-holder was now opened, and by gentle water pressure the gas was forced first through a drying apparatus, and then into the space between the plates of salt. The air was quickly displaced, and a layer of the gas substituted for it. When the layer of gas possessed any sensible absorbing power, the equilibrium of the two sources of heat was destroyed; the source C′ triumphed, and from the deflection due to its preponderance the exact proportion of heat intercepted by the gas could be calculated.

When oxygen, hydrogen, or nitrogen was substituted for atmospheric air, no change in the position of the galvanometer-needle occurred; but when any one of the compound gases was allowed to occupy the space between the plates, a measurable deflection ensued. The plates of rock-salt were not so smooth, nor was their parallelism so perfect as entirely to exclude the gas when they were in contact. Hence a stratum of gas sufficient, though but of filmy thickness, to effect a sensible absorption, could find its way between the plates even when they touched each other. On this account the first distance in the following tables was always really a little more than 0·01 of an inch.

TABLE I.—*Carbonic Oxide.*

Thickness of gas	Absorption in hundredths of the total radiation	Thickness of gas	Absorption in hundredths of the total radiation
0·01 of an inch	0·2	0·4 of an inch	3·5
0·02 "	0·5	0·5 "	3·8
0·03 "	0·7	0·6 "	4·0
0·04 "	0·9	1 "	5·1
0·06 "	1·4	1·5 "	6·1
0·1 "	1·6	2 "	6·8
0·3 "	3		

TABLE II.—*Carbonic Acid.*

0·01 of an inch	0·86	0·4 of an inch	5·3
0·02 "	1·2	0·5 "	5·7
0·03 "	1·5	0·6 "	5·9
0·04 "	1·9	0·7 "	6
0·05 "	2·1	0·8 "	6·1
0·06 "	2·3	0·9 "	6·2
0·1 "	3·3	1 "	6·3
0·2 "	4·1	1·5 "	7
0·3 "	4·8	2 "	7·6

TABLE III.—*Nitrous Oxide.*

0·01 of an inch	1·48	0·4 of an inch	10·2
0·02 "	2·33	0·5 "	11
0·03 "	3·80	0·6 "	11·7
0·04 "	4	0·8 "	12·1
0·05 "	4·20	1 "	12·8
0·1 "	6	1·5 "	14·2
0·2 "	7·77	2 "	15·7

TABLE IV.—*Olefiant Gas.*

0·01 of an inch	1·80	0·5 of an inch	23·30
0·02 "	3·08	1 "	26·33
0·05 "	5·37	2 "	32·80
0·1 "	9·14		

§ 2.

Effect of an Atmospheric Shell of Gas or Vapour two inches thick upon the Temperature of a Planet.

We have find that a layer of olefiant gas only two inches thickness intercepts nearly 33 per cent. of the radiation from the surface of heat. Were our globe encircled by a shell

olefiant gas of this thickness, the shell would offer a scarcely sensible obstacle to the passage of the solar rays earthward, but it would intercept, and in great part return, 33 per cent. of the terrestrial radiation. Under such a canopy, trifling as it may appear, the surface of the earth would be kept at a stifling temperature. The possible influence of an atmospheric envelope on the temperature of a planet is here most forcibly illustrated.

The only *vapour* examined with this piston apparatus is that of sulphuric ether. Glass fragments were placed in a U-tube and wetted with the ether. Through the tube dry air was gently forced, whence it passed, vapour-laden, into the space between the rock-salt plates, S S′. The following table contains the results:—

TABLE V.—*Air saturated with the Vapour of Sulphuric Ether.*

Thickness of vapour	Absorption in hundredths of the total radiation	Thickness of vapour	Absorption in hundredths of the total radiation
0·05 of an inch	2·07	0·8 of an inch	21·0
0·1 „	4·6	1·5 „	34·6
0·2 „	8·7	2 „	35·1
0·4 „	14·3		

Comparing these results with those obtained with olefiant gas, we find for thicknesses of 0·05 of an inch and 2 inches respectively the following absorptions:—

Olefiant gas		Sulphuric ether	
Thickness of 0·05 . .	5·37	Thickness of 0·05 . .	2·07
Thickness of 2 inches .	32·80	Thickness of 2 inches .	35·1

Sulphuric-ether vapour, therefore, commences with an absorption much lower than that of olefiant gas, and ends with a higher absorption. This is quite in accordance with the result established in my second memoir,* where it has been shown that while in a short tube the absorption effected by the sparsely scattered molecules of a vapour is far less than that of a gas at the pressure of an atmosphere, in a long tube the gas is excelled by the vapour. Still more impressively than that of olefiant gas, the deportment of sulphuric ether shows what mighty changes of climate might be brought about by the introduction into the

* *Philosophical Transactions*, part i. 1862; and *Philosophical Magazine*, vol. xxiv. p. 343. Memoir II. of this series; § 14.

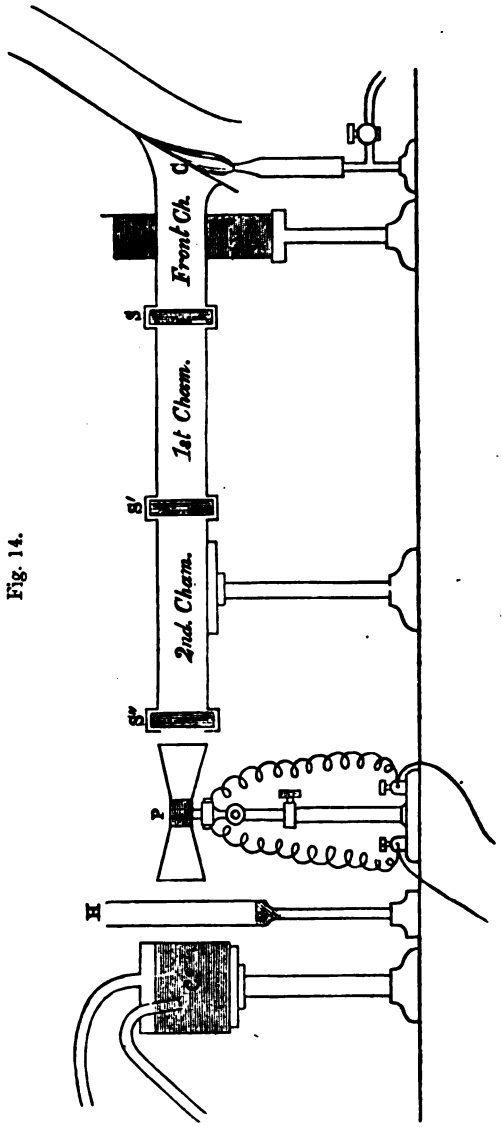
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

being thoroughly cleansed and exhausted, the needle
ht to zero by the equalization of the radiati

Fig. 14.



ite faces of the pile. Into the first chamber the gas
to be examined was then introduced, and its absorp-

tion determined. This accomplished, the first chamber was cleansed, and the gas or vapour was introduced into the second chamber, its absorption there being also determined. Finally, both the chambers were filled and their joint absorption was determined.

The combination here described enabled me to check the experiments, and also to trace the influence of the first chamber on the radiation. In it the heat was more or less sifted, the calorific beam entering the second chamber deprived of certain constituents which it possessed on its entrance into the first. On this account the quantity absorbed in the second chamber when the first is full of gas must always fall short of the quantity absorbed when the first chamber is empty. From this it follows that the sum of the absorptions of the two chambers, taken separately, must always exceed the absorption of the tube taken as a whole. This may be briefly and conveniently expressed by saying that *the sum of the absorptions ought, on theoretic grounds, to exceed the absorption of the sum.*

TABLE VI.—*Carbonic Oxide.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
2·8	46·6	6·8	12·9	12·9
8	41·4	9·6	12·2	12·9
12·2	37·2	10·7	12·2	12·9
15·4	34	10.9	12·2	13·4
17·8	31·6	11·1	12	13·3
36·3	13·1	12·6	10·3	13·4

TABLE VII.—*Carbonic Acid.*

2·8	46·6	8·6	13·8	13·3
8	41·4	9·9	12·7	13·0
12·2	37·2	11	11·4	13
15·4	34·0	11·8	12·1	13·9
23·8	25·6	11·7	11·4	13·1
23·8	25·6	11·2	11·2	12·6
23·8	25·6	10·4	10·5	12
36·3	13·1	11·6	10	12·3

Various causes have rendered these experiments exceedingly laborious. Could I have procured a sufficiently large quantity of gas in a single holder for an entire series of experiments, it would not have been difficult to obtain concurrent results, but the slight variations in quality of the same gas generated at

different times tell upon the results and render perfect uniformity extremely difficult of attainment. The approximate constancy of the numbers in the third column is, however, a guarantee that the determinations are not very wide of the truth. Irregularities, however, are revealed. Some remarkable ones occur in the case of carbonic acid, with the chambers 23·8 and 25·6—the absorptions in the first chamber varying in this instance from 11·7 to 10·4, and in the second chamber from 11·4 to 10·5, and in both chambers from 13·1 to 12·0. The gas which gave the largest of these results was generated from marble and hydrochloric acid; the next was obtained from chalk and sulphuric acid, and the gas which gave the smallest result was obtained from bicarbonate of soda and sulphuric acid. The slight differences accompanying these different modes of generation made themselves felt in the manner recorded in the table.

TABLE VIII.—*Nitrous Oxide.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
2·8	46·6	16·1	32·9	33·9
12·2	37·2	23·1	30	32
15·4	34	23·6	29·6	32
17·8	31·6	26·2	29·6	32·7

The differences arising from different modes of generation are most strikingly illustrated by the powerful gases. Dr. Frankland, for example, was kind enough to superintend for me the making of a large holder of olefiant gas by the so-called 'continuous process,' in which the *vapour* of alcohol is led through sulphuric acid diluted with its own volume of water. The following results were obtained:—

TABLE IX.—*Olefiant Gas.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
2·8	46·6	34·6	66·1	67·7
8	41·4	44·2	65·3	67·5
15·4	34	53·6	62·3	67

The agreement of the absorption of both chambers, the sum of which was the constant quantity of 49·4 inches, must be regarded as satisfactory; and this is the general character of

the results as long as we adhere to gas generated in tl same way. On the other hand, olefiant gas produced by mixi the *liquid* alcohol with sulphuric acid and applying heat to tl mixture, gave the results recorded in the following table:—

TABLE X.—*Olefiant Gas.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
12·2	37·2	54·8	70	76·3
15·4	34	59·1	72·7	77·1
19·8	29·6	67·8	70·4	77
2[illegible]·8	25·6	69·2	70·2	77·6
36·3	13·1	72·8	60·3	78·8

Here the joint absorption of the two chambers is abo [illegible] per cent. higher than that of the gas generated und Dr. Frankland's superintendence.

§ 4.

Influence of 'Sifting' by Gaseous Media.

A few remarks on these results may be introduced here. [illegible] case of carbonic oxide (Table VI.), we see that while a leng [illegible] inches of gas is competent, when acting alone, to int [illegible] per cent. of the radiant heat, the cutting off of th [illegible] from a tube 49·4 inches long, or, what is the same, t [illegible] this length to a tube 46·6 inches long, makes [illegible] change in its absorption. The second chamber abso [illegible] both. The same remark applies to carbonic ac [illegible] within the limits of error for nitrous ox [illegible] gas. Indeed it is only when 8 inches or more [illegible] have been cut away that the difference begins [illegible] Thus in carbonic oxide, the absorption o [illegible] being 12·2, that of a chamber 49·4, or 8 inc [illegible] making a difference of only 0·7 per ce [illegible] *inches acting singly on the gas p* [illegible] *per cent.* So also with regard [illegible] 41·4 absorbing 12·7 per cent., a tu [illegible] per cent., making a difference of o [illegible] the case of olefiant gas also (Table IX [illegible] inches absorbs, acting singly, 44 per cen [illegible]

the addition of 8 inches to a tube already 41·4 inches long raises the absorption only from 65·3 to 67·5, or 2·2 per cent. The reason is plain. In a length of 41·4 the rays capable of being absorbed by the gas are so much diminished, so few in fact remain to be attacked, that an additional 8 inches of gas produce a scarcely sensible effect. Similar considerations explain the fact that, while by augmenting the length of the first chamber from 2·8 inches to 15·4 inches we increase the absorption of olefiant gas nearly 20 per cent., the shortening of the second chamber by precisely the same amount effects a diminution of barely 4 per cent. of the absorption. *All these results conspire to prove the heterogeneous character of the radiation from a source heated to about* 250° *C.*

The 'sum of the absorptions' and the 'absorption of the sum,' placed side by side, exhibit the influence of sifting in an instructive manner. Tables VI., VII., VIII., IX., and X., thus treated, give the following comparative numbers:—

TABLE XI.—*Carbonic Oxide.*

Length of Chambers		Sum of Absorptions	Absorption of Sum
2·8	46·6	19·7	12·9
8	41·1	21·8	12·9
12·2	37·2	22·9	12·9
15·4	34	23·1	13·4
17·8	31·6	23·1	13·3
36·3	13·1	22·9	13·4
	Means . .	22·3	13·1

TABLE XII.—*Carbonic Acid.*

2·8	46·6	22·4	13·3
8	41·4	22·6	13
12·2	37·2	22·4	13
15·4	34	23·9	13·9
23·8	25·6	23·1	13·1
36·3	13·1	21·6	12·3
	Means . .	22·6	13·1

TABLE XIII.—*Nitrous Oxide.*

2·8	46·6	49	33·9
12·2	37·2	53·1	32
15·4	34	53·2	32
17·8	31·6	55·8	32·7
	Means . .	52·8	32·7

TABLE XIV.—*Olefiant Gas.*

Length of Chambers		Sum of Absorptions	Absorption of Sum
2·8	46·6	100·7	67·7
8	41·4	109·5	67·5
12·2	37·2	109·4	65
15·4	34	115·9	67
	Means . .	108·9	66·8

TABLE XV.—*Olefiant Gas.*

12·2	37·2	124·8	76·3
15·4	34	131·8	77·1
19·8	29·6	138·2	77
23·8	25·6	139·4	77·6
36·3	13·1	133·1	78·8
	Means . .	133·4	77·3

The conclusion that the sum of the absorptions is greater than the absorption of the sum is here amply verified. The tables also show the ratio of the sum of the absorptions to the absorption of the sum to be practically constant for all these gases. Dividing the first mean by the second in the respective cases, we have the following quotients :—

Carbonic oxide	1·70
Carbonic acid	1·72
Nitrous oxide	1·61
Olefiant gas (mean of both) . . .	1·68

The sum of the absorptions ought to be a maximum when [illegible] chambers are of equal length. For, let them be unequal, [illegible] them being in excess of half the length of the tube, [illegible] consider the action of this *excess*. Placed after the [illegible] it receives the rays which have already traversed [illegible] placed after the shorter length, it receives the rays [illegible] traversed the shorter length. In the former case, [illegible] 'excess' will absorb less than in the latter, because [illegible] the former case have been more thoroughly sifted [illegible] reaches the excess. From this it is clear that, [illegible] the way of absorption by attaching the excess [illegible] of the tube than to the half-length; in other [illegible] of the absorptions, when the tube is divided [illegible] is a maximum. This reason is approxi-

ly verified by the experiments. As one length augments, the other diminishes, we constantly approach the limit . the sum of the absorptions and the absorption of the sum qual to each other. The effect of proximity to this limit hibited in the first experiment in each of the series; where engths of the compartments are very unequal, and the sum e absorptions is, in general, a minimum.

§ 5.

Application of Method to Vapours.

ter the absorption by the permanent gases had been in this examined, I passed on to the examination of vapours. were all used at a common pressure of 0·5 of an inch of ury, or about $\frac{1}{60}$th of an atmosphere. The liquid which ed the vapour was enclosed in the flasks described in my ous memoirs, and the pure vapour was allowed to enter the ctive compartments of the experimental tube without the test ebullition. The following series of tables contains esults thus obtained:—

LE XVI.—*Bisulphide of Carbon. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
2·8	46·6	3·6	7·6	7·6
8	41·4	4·4	7·3	7·6
15·4	34	5·7	6	7·5
17·8	31·6	5·8	6·4	7·5
23·8	25·6	6·7	6	7·8

TABLE XVII.—*Chloroform. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	5·5	15·9	16·3
8	41·4	9·2	15·6	16·8
12·2	37·2	10·5	14·8	17·1
15·4	34	11·6	14·1	16·9
23·8	25·6	15	14	18·4
36·3	13·1	15·6	10·9	17·2

TABLE XVIII.—*Benzol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	4	20	20·6
8	41·4	8·4	17·3	20·4
12·2	37·2	9·8	16·5	19
17·8	31·6	11·9	15·7	20·1
23·8	25·6	14·3	15·1	21·0

TABLE XIX.—*Iodide of Ethyl. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

Length		Absorption per 100		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	Both Chambers
2·8	46·6	7·1	23·5	25·4
8	41·4	9·1	21·1	23·3
12·2	37·2	12·8	20·5	25·2
15·4	34	14·6	20·6	25·2
17·8	31·6	15·8	20	25·5

TABLE XX.—*Alcohol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	11·7	46·1	46·1
8	41·4	18·5	43·6	47
12·2	37·2	26	44·1	47·5
15·4	34	32·1	41·1	47
17·8	31·6	32·4	40	47·6

TABLE XXI.—*Alcohol. Pressure* 0·1 *of an inch.*

8	41·4	8	22·2	24·9
15·4	34	12·1	20	24·7
17·8	31·6	13·1	19·7	25·7
23·8	25·6	14·8	18·4	25·2
36·3	13·1	19·1	13·8	25·1

TABLE XXII.—*Sulphuric Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch*

2·8	46·6	14·8	50	51·6
8	41·4	23·9	51	53·9
12·2	37·2	30·9	48·8	53·6
15·4	34	34	47·8	53·1

TABLE XXIII.—*Acetic Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	17	60·2	62·9
8	41·4	30·7	58·1	64·6
12·2	37·2	41·6	55·1	64·2
15·4	34	44·4	55·5	62·4
23·8	25·6	50·9	52·7	64·7
36·3	13·1	58·1	42·6	64·8

TABLE XXIV.—*Formic Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

[illegible]	46·6	17·4	63	64·4
8	41·4	33·3	59·1	63·4
17·8	31·6	40	48·4	60·3
23·8	25·6	45·6	47·2	60·2

[illegible] following tables the sum of the absorptions is c[illegible] absorption of the sum in the case of vapours

TABLE XXV.—*Bisulphide of Carbon. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

Length of Chambers		Sum of Absorptions	Absorption of Sum
2·8	46·6	11·2	7·6
8	41·4	11·7	7·6
15·4	34	11·7	7·5
17·8	21·6	12·2	7·5
23·8	25·6	12·7	7·8
	Means . .	11·9	7·6

TABLE XXVI.—*Chloroform. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	21·4	16·3
8	41·4	24·8	16·8
12·2	37·2	25·3	17·1
15·4	34	25·2	16·9
23·8	25·6	29	18·4
36·3	13·1	26·5	17·2
	Means . .	25·36	17·1

TABLE XXVII.—*Benzol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	24	20·6
8	41·4	25·7	20·4
12·2	37·2	26·3	19
17·8	31·6	27·6	20·1
23·8	25·6	29·4	21
	Means . .	26·6	20·2

TABLE XXVIII.—*Iodide of Ethyl. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	30·6	25·4
8	41·4	30·2	23·3
12·2	37·2	33·3	25·2
15·4	34	35·4	25·2
17·8	31·6	35·8	25·2
	Means . .	33·1	24·9

TABLE XXIX.—*Alcohol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	57·8	46·1
8	41·4	62·1	47
12·2	37·2	70·1	47·5
15·4	34	73·2	47
17·8	31·6	72·4	47·6
	Means . .	67·1	47

TABLE XXX.—*Alcohol.* *Pressure* 0·1 *of an inch.*

Length of Thermometer		Sum of Absorptions	Absorption of Sum
8	41·4	30·2	28·9
15·4	34	32·1	24·7
17·8	31·6	32·8	25·7
23·8	25·6	33·1	25·2
36·3	13·1	32·9	25·1
	Means . .	32·2	25·1

TABLE XXXI.—*Sulphuric Ether.* *Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	68·8	51·6
8	41·4	74·9	53·9
12·2	37·2	79·7	53·6
15·4	34	81·8	53·1
	Means . .	75·3	53·05

TABLE XXXII.—*Formic Ether.* *Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	80·4	64·4
8	41·4	82·4	63·4
17·8	31·6	89·4	60·3
23·8	25·6	92·8	60·2
	Means . .	86	62·07

TABLE XXXIII.—*Acetic Ether.* *Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

2·8	46·6	77·2	62·9
8	41·4	88·8	64·6
12·2	37·2	96·7	64·2
15·4	34	99·9	62·4
23·8	25·6	103·6	64·7
36·3	13·1	100·7	64·8
	Means . .	94·5	63·9

In the case of vapours, the difference between the sum of th absorptions and the absorption of the sum is, in general, le than in the case of gases. This resolves itself into the propos tion that for equal lengths, within the limits of these exper ments, the sifting power of the gas is greater than that of th vapour. The reason of this is that the vapours are examin at a pressure of an atmosphere and the vapours at a pressu of $\frac{1}{60}$th of an atmosphere. Thus, as before proved,* no matt

* Section 14, Memoir II.

how powerful the individual molecules may be, their distance asunder renders a thin layer of them a comparatively open sieve.

§ 6.

New Experiments on Dynamic Radiation.—Radiation of Dynamically heated Gas through the same Gas, or through other Gases.

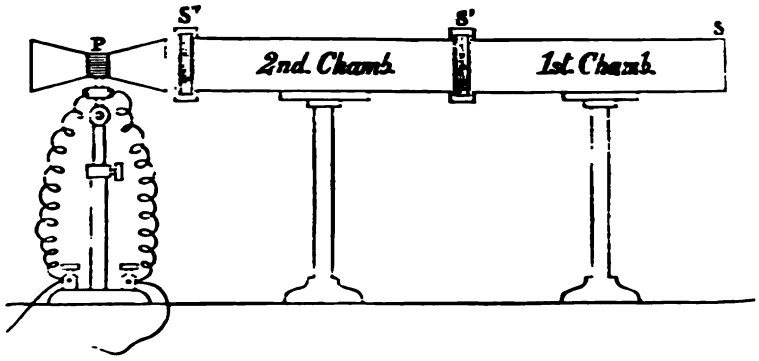
The entrance of a gas into an exhausted vessel is known to be accompanied by the generation of heat; and the gas thus warmed, if a radiator, will emit the heat generated. Conversely, on exhausting a vessel containing any gas, the gas is chilled, and thus an external body, which prior to the act of exhaustion possesses the same temperature as the gas, becomes, on the first stroke of the pump, a warm body with reference to the gas remaining in the vessel. If the body be separated from the cooled gas by a diathermic partition, it will radiate into the gas and be more or less chilled. It was shown in my second memoir that this dynamic warming and chilling of a gas or vapour furnished a practical means of determining, without any source of heat external to the gaseous body itself, both its radiative and absorptive energy, the terms dynamic radiation and dynamic absorption being then for the first time introduced to express this newly-discovered action.

During the last half-year a considerable number of experiments have been made in illustration of the manner in which dynamic radiation may be applied in researches on radiant heat. A few of these I will here describe. The source of heat was abolished; one end, S, (fig. 15) of the experimental tube was stopped by a plate of polished metal, the other, S″, by a transparent plate of rock-salt, while the space between the ends was divided into two compartments by a second plate of salt, S′. The thermo-electric pile, P, occupied its usual position at the end of the tube, the compensating cube, however, being abandoned. For the sake of convenient reference, I will call the compartment of the tube most distant from the pile the *first* chamber, and that adjacent to the pile the *second* chamber.

Both chambers being exhausted and the needle at zero, the gas was allowed to enter the first through a gauge-cock which

made its time of entry 40 seconds; the second chamber at th same time being preserved a vacuum. The gas on enterin was dynamically heated, and radiated its heat to the pil through the vacuous second chamber. The needle moved, an the limit of its excursion was noted. The first chamber wa then exhausted and carefully cleansed with dry air. Th second chamber was filled with the same gas, not yet with a view to its dynamic radiation, but to examine its effect upo the heat radiated from the first chamber. The needle being at zero, the gas was again permitted to enter the first chambe

Fig. 15.



exactly as in the other experiment, the only difference bein that in the first case the heat passed through a vacuum to t pile, while in the second it had to pass through a column the same gas as that from which it emanated. The reciproci of radiation and absorption could thus be illustrated in a no and interesting manner. In this way, in fact, the absorpti exerted by any gas not only on heat radiated from the sa gas, but from any other gas, may be determined. Finally, t apparatus being cleansed and the needle at zero, the gas w permitted to enter the second chamber, and its dynamic radi tion from this chamber determined. The intermediate pla of salt, S', was shifted, as in the former experiments, so as alter the lengths of the two chambers, the sum of both leng remaining constant as before.

In the following tables the three columns bracketed und the head of 'Deflection,' contain the arcs through which t needle moved in the three cases: (1) when the radiatic

from the gas in the first chamber passed through the empty second chamber; (2) when the radiation from the first chamber passed through the occupied second chamber; and (3) when the radiation proceeded from the second chamber.

Dynamic Radiation of Gases.

TABLE XXXIV.—*Carbonic Oxide.*

Length		Deflection		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	By 1st Chamber, 2nd Chamber empty	By 1st Chamber, Gas in 2nd Chamber	By 2nd Chamber
		°	°	°
2·8	46·6	1	0	28
15·4	34	3 8	2·1	24·4
36·3	13·1	13·7	6·3	16·6

TABLE XXXV.—*Carbonic Acid.*

2·8	46·6	1	0	33·6
15·4	34	3·7	1·25	23·3
36·3	13·1	16·8	6·6	17·5

TABLE XXXVI.—*Nitrous Oxide.*

2·8	46·6	1	0·2	44·5
15·4	34	4·3	1·2	31·7
36·3	13·1	19·5	6·2	22

TABLE XXXVII.—*Olefiant Gas.*

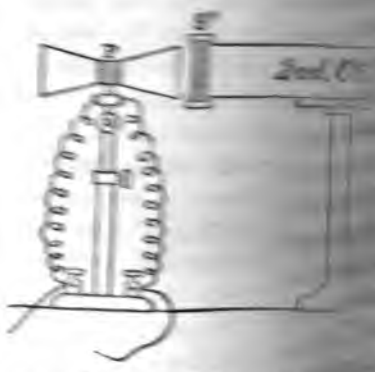
15·4	34	11·9	1	68
23·8	25·6	22·8	3	
36·3	13·1	59	10·4	65

The gases, it will be observed, exhibit a gradually increasing power of dynamic radiation from carbonic oxide up to olefiant gas. This is most clearly illustrated by reference to the results obtained in the respective cases with the first length of the second chamber. They are as follows:—

Carbonic oxide	° 28
Carbonic acid	33·6
Nitrous oxide	44·5
Olefiant gas	68

Its proximity to the pile, and the fact of its having to cross but one plate of salt, make the radiation from the second chamber much greater than that of the first.

made in time of entry [illegible] the length of the chamber in-
same time being preserved, a [illegible] of the gas contained in it in-
was dynamically heated, and [illegible] the radiation diminishes.
through the vacuous second [illegible] the gas in the second chamber
the limit of its expansion was [illegible] the first. With carbonic oxide,
then exhausted and carefully [illegible] gas 13·1 inches long reduces
second chamber was filled [illegible] more than 50 per cent. In
view to its dynamic radiation [illegible] still greater. With carbonic
the heat radiated from the [illegible]; with nitrous oxide it is
at zero, the gas was again [illegible] this residual deflection, 6·2°,
[illegible] of the gas, to heat emitted by
[illegible] polished the experimental tube
[illegible] radiation from its interior
[illegible] With perfectly dry air this
[illegible] degrees. Thus the radiation is
[illegible] the molecules in the first
[illegible] from the surface of the tube.
[illegible] second chamber would be much
[illegible] lower; and to these latter, I.
[illegible] degrees, or thereabouts, is
[illegible] turns up so often, although the
[illegible] differ so considerably, is in
[illegible] made. In the case of car-
[illegible] is reduced from 13·7°
[illegible] oxide it is reduced from
[illegible] gas it is reduced from
[illegible] (not here recorded) the
[illegible] from 44° to 6°.



exactly as in the other
that in the first case the
pile, while in the second
the same gas as that fr
of radiation and absorp
and interesting manne
exerted by any gas in
gas, but from any othe
apparatus being clea
permitted to enter the
tion from this chamb
of salt, S', was shift
alter the lengths of
remaining constant

In the following
the head of 'Deflec
needle moved in

[illegible] *the Interior Surface of*
[illegible] *from the Surface.*

[illegible] from the interior surface
[illegible] surface, but the extent to
[illegible] sufficiently known. *Indeed*
[illegible] *of this nature if the*
[illegible] *misunderstood.* An ex-
[illegible] more forcibly than any words

A brass tube 3 feet long, and very slightly tarnished within, was used for dynamic radiation. Dry air on entering the tube produced a deflection of 12 degrees. The tube was then polished within, and the experiment repeated; the action of dry air was instantly reduced to 7·5 degrees.

The rock-salt plate at the end of the tube was then removed, and a lining of black paper 2 feet long was introduced. The tube was again closed, and the experiment of allowing dry air to enter it repeated. The deflections observed in three successive experiments were

80°, 81°, 80°.

This result might be obtained as long as the lining continued within the tube.

The plate of rock-salt was again removed, and the length of the lining was reduced to a foot; the dynamic radiation on the entrance of dry air in three successive experiments gave the deflections

76°, 74°, 75°.

The plate was again removed and the lining reduced to 3 inches; the deflections obtained in two successive experiments were

66°, 65°.

Finally, the lining was reduced to a ring only 1½ inch in width; the dynamic radiation from this small surface gave in two successive trials the deflections

56°, 56·5°.

The lining was then entirely removed, and the deflection instantly fell to

7·5°.

A coating of lampblack within the tube produced the same effect as the paper lining; common writing-paper was almost equally effective; a coating of varnish also produced large deflections, and the mere oxidation of the interior surface of the tube is also very effective.

In the above experiments the lining was first heated, and it then radiated its heat through a thick plate of rock-salt against the pile. The effect was enfeebled by distance, by reflexion

from the surfaces of the salt, and by partial absorption. Still we see that the radiation thus weakened was competent to drive the needle almost through the quadrant of a circle. If, instead of being thus detached, *the face of the pile itself* had formed part of the interior surface of the experimental tube, the deflections would, of course, be far greater than the highest of those here recorded. I do not entertain a doubt that, by the dynamic heating of the surface of the pile, the needle of my galvanometer could be caused to whirl through an arc of 1000 degrees. Assuredly an arrangement subject to disturbances, or masking disturbances, such as these cannot be suitable in experiments in which the most refined delicacy is absolutely necessary.

§ 8.

Radiation of dynamically heated Vapour through the same Vapour and through a Vacuum.—Influence of Length of Radiating Column.—Different Effects of Length on Gases and Vapours.

Experiments similar to those recorded in § 6 were also made with vapours. Both chambers of the experimental tube being exhausted, the vapour was permitted to enter the first, and dry air to follow it. The air thus dynamically heated warmed the vapour, and the vapour radiated its heat against the pile. As in the case of gases, the heat passed in the first experiment through a vacuous second chamber, in the second experiment through the same chamber when it contained 0·5 of an inch of the same vapour as that from which the rays issued, while a third experiment was made to determine the dynamic radiation from the second chamber. The following tables contain the results:—

Dynamic Radiation of Vapours.

TABLE XXXVIII.—*Bisulphide of Carbon. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

Length		Deflection		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	By 1st Chamber, 2nd Chamber empty	By 1st Chamber, Vapour in 2nd Chamber	By 2nd Chamber
		°	°	°
15·4	34	2·4	1·6	14·2
36·3	13·1	9·75	5·5	9

TABLE XXXIX.—*Benzol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

Length		Deflection		
1st Chamber	2nd Chamber	By 1st Chamber, 2nd Chamber empty	By 1st Chamber, Vapour in 2nd Chamber	By 2nd Chamber
15·4	34	3°	1°·1	34°
36·3	13·1	21·6	11·9	15·1

TABLE XL.—*Iodide of Ethyl. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	3·4	2·7	38·8
36·3	13·1	25·4	13·8	19

TABLE XLI.—*Chloroform. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	4·5	2·1	41
36·3	13·1	22·3	10	19

TABLE XLII.—*Alcohol. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	4·9	2	53·8
36·3	13·1	33·8	16·9	34·9

TABLE XLIII.—*Alcohol. Pressure* 0·1 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	2	1·3	35·7
36·3	13·1	21·8	16·2	11·5

TABLE XLIV.—*Boracic Ether. Pressure* 0·1 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	6·3	2·1	61
36·3	13·1	29·1	15·7	31·6

TABLE XLV.—*Formic Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	6·3	2·5	68
36·3	13·1	46	23·8	41

TABLE XLVI.—*Sulphuric Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	5·6	2·5	68
36·3	13·1	45·3	22·4	36·5

TABLE XLVII.—*Acetic Ether. Pressure* 0·5 *of an inch.*

15·4	34	5·7	1	73·9
36·3	13·1	49·1	22	41

Collecting the radiations from the second chamber for the lengths 34 inches and 13·1 inches into a single table, we see at a glance how the radiation is affected by the length.

TABLE XLVIII.

	Dynamic Radiation of various Vapours at 0·5-inch pressure and a common thickness of	
	34 inches	13·1 inches
	°	°
Bisulphide of carbon	14·2	9
Benzol	34	15·1
Iodide of ethyl	38·8	19
Chloroform	41	19
Alcohol	53·8	34·9
Sulphuric ether	68	36·5
Formic ether	68	41
Acetic ether	73·9	41
	At a pressure of 0·1 of an inch	
Alcohol	35·7	11·5
Boracic ether	61	31·6

The extraordinary energy of boracic ether as a radiant may be inferred from the last experiment. Although attenuated to $\frac{1}{500}$th of an atmosphere, its thinly scattered molecules are able to urge the needle through an arc of 61 degrees, and this merely by the warmth generated on the entrance of dry air into a vacuum.

Arranging the gases in the same manner, we have the following results:—

TABLE XLIX.

	Dynamic Radiation of Gases at 1 atm. pressure, and a common thickness of	
	34 inches	13·1 inches
	°	°
Carbonic oxide	24·4	16·6
Carbonic acid	23·3	17·5
Nitrous oxide	31·7	22
Olefiant gas	68	65

As remarked in Memoir II. § 14, a greater length is available for radiation in the case of the vapour than in the case of the gas, because the radiation from the hinder portion of the column of vapour is less interfered with by the molecules in front. By shortening the column therefore we diminish, and

engthening it we promote, the radiation from the vapour e than that from the gas. Thus while a shortening of the mn from 34 inches to 13·1 causes a fall in the case of carbic oxide only from 23·3° to 17·5°, the same amount of shortig causes benzol vapour to fall from 34° to 15·1°, a much ater diminution. So also as regards olefiant gas, a shortenof the radiating column from 34 inches to 13·1 inches causes ll in the deflection only from 68° to 65°; the same diminution luces with sulphuric ether a fall from 68° to 36·5°; and with tic ether from 73·9° to 41°. In the 34-inch long column, eover, acetic ether beats olefiant gas, but in the 13-inch mn the gas beats the vapour.

series of experiments of this nature executed last autumn, igh not free from irregularities, is nevertheless worth rding here. A brass experimental tube, slightly tarnished in, 49·4 inches long, and divided into two chambers, each inches long, was employed, and with the following re- :—

TABLE L.—*Dynamic Radiation of Vapours.*

	Deflection		
	By 1st Chamber, 2nd Chamber empty	By 1st Chamber, Vapour in 2nd Chamber	By 2nd Chamber
	°	°	°
Bisulphide of carbon	8·2	5·8	21·2
Benzol	20	12·4	45·9
Chloroform	24·3	10·9	55·2
Iodide of ethyl	27·5	14·7	55·3
Alcohol	42·7	22·3	69
Sulphuric ether	46·3	21·7	80·5
Formic ether	47·5	19·8	79·5
Propionate of ethyl	49·8	25	82·3
Acetic ether	53·3	30	82·1

§ 9.

st Comparison of the Actions of Liquids and their Vapours upon Radiant Heat.

ascertain whether the action of these vapours bears any ificant relation to that of the liquids from which they are ved, the transmission of radiant heat through those liquids examined. The naked flame of an oil lamp was used as a

source, and the liquids were enclosed in rock-salt cells. Thus the total radiation from the lamp, with the exception of the minute fraction absorbed by the rock-salt, was brought to bear upon the liquid.

In the following table the liquids are arranged in the order of their powers of transmission :—

TABLE LI.

Name of Liquid	Transmission in Hundredths of the Radiation
Bisulphide of carbon	83
Bisulphide of carbon saturated with sulphur	82
Bisulphide of carbon saturated with iodine	81
Bromine	77
Chloroform	73
Iodide of methyl	69
Benzol	60
Iodide of ethyl	57
Amylene	50
Sulphuric ether	41
Acetic ether	34
Formic ether	33
Alcohol	30
Water saturated with rock-salt	26

These results are but approximate, and the source of heat has been changed, still it is impossible to regard them without feeling how purely the act of absorption is a *molecular* act, and *that when a liquid is a powerful absorber the vapour of that liquid is sure also to be a powerful absorber.*

To experiment with water, it was necessary to saturate it with the salt of which the cell was formed, but the absorptive energy is due solely to the water. We might infer from this alone, were no experiments made on the aqueous vapour of the atmosphere, that that vapour must exert a powerful action upon terrestrial radiation. In fact, in all the statements that I have hitherto made its action has been underrated.

The deportment of the elements sulphur and iodine, dissolved in bisulphide of carbon, is in striking harmony with the other results which these researches have made known regarding the action of elementary bodies. The saturation of the bisulphide by sulphur scarcely affects the transmission, while a quantity of iodine sufficient to convert the liquid from one of perfect

rency to one of almost perfect opacity to light, produces ution of only 2 per cent. of the radiation. This shows e heat really used in these experiments consists almost of the obscure rays of the lamp. The deportment of e is also very instructive. The liquid is very dense, and que as to cut off the luminous rays of the lamp; still it its 77 per cent. of the total radiation. It stands in point hermancy above every compound liquid in the list, ex- sulphide of carbon. This latter substance is the rock-salt ids.

s worth remarking *that the obscure rays of a luminous have a much greater power of penetration in the case of the here examined than the rays from an obscure source, how- ose to incandescence.*

ore a strict comparison can be made between vapours and s, they must both be examined by heat *of the same quality*, rrangements have been already made with which I hope ain more complete and accurate results than those above led.

VI.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO MOLECULAR PHYSICS.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR VI.

THE comparison of vapours and liquids, roughly illustrated towards the conclusion of the last inquiry, prompted a more accurate examination of this important question. The present memoir begins with the description of the necessary apparatus. A source of heat of perfectly definite quality is obtained by sending through a platinum spiral a voltaic current of a constant strength. Rock-salt cells are also devised wherein the liquids are enclosed, and the action upon radiant heat of eleven different liquids in five different thicknesses is determined.

The action of the vapours of those liquids upon radiant heat of the same quality is then determined.

In each series of experiments the different liquids are first compared at a common thickness, and the vapours at a common pressure. A striking general agreement was established, the order of absorption in the two cases being *almost* the same.

Fresh experiments are then executed in which the liquids and their vapours are rendered proportional to each other in quantity. Thus compared, the order of absorption in the two cases is proved to be identical.

It is hence inferred that the position of any vapour as an absorber of radiant heat is determined by the position of its liquid. *No experiment has ever been made to shake the validity of this inference.* From the deportment of water, therefore, the deportment of its vapour may be inferred, and the influence of this agent in the phenomena of meteorology anticipated and understood.

The special bearing of chemical constitution on absorption is made the subject of a brief section.

In the spring of 1862 coloured elementary liquids, embracing bromine and dissolved iodine, were examined and found exceedingly pervious to the obscure heat-rays. In the present investigation, special experiments are made with a view of accurately determining the diathermancy of dissolved iodine. It is shown to be *practically perfect* for obscure rays.

The influence of the temperature of the source upon the penetrative power of heat-rays has been the subject of frequent discussion among philosophers. The arrangement adopted in this inquiry, which permits of our varying the temperature at will, *while retaining throughout the same vibrating atoms*, enables us to put this question in a clearer light than usual. The platinum spiral is employed at a barely visible heat, at a bright red heat, at a white heat, and also at a heat close to fusion; the variations of transmissive power consequent upon these changes of temperature being recorded.

Experiments are described which show some very singular shiftings of the diathermic position of vapours consequent on varying the source of heat. Starting with a low heat, formic ether proves a more powerful absorbent than sulphuric ether; but as the temperature augments they become equal, and at a white heat their positions are reversed. When the source is a blackened cube

of boiling water, formic ether also decidedly excels sulphuric in absorbent power.

Chloroform, at all temperatures of the platinum source, shows itself a feebler absorber than iodide of methyl; but when the source is a cube coated with lampblack it becomes the more powerful absorbent. The differences in the quality of the emission from different solid bodies of the same temperature are thus strikingly illustrated, various peculiarities of molecular vibration being at the same time brought into view.

The source is next changed to flames of different kinds; luminous gas-jets, the pale blue flame of Bunsen's burner, hydrogen flames, and carbonic-oxide flames being successively invoked. The radiation from the incandescent carbon particles of the gas-flame is contrasted with that from white-hot platinum. Other inversions of diathermic position are made manifest. When a luminous gas-jet is the source, bisulphide of carbon is decidedly more diathermic than chloroform; when a Bunsen's flame is the source, or even when the gas-flame is much reduced in size and brilliancy, chloroform is decidedly more diathermic than bisulphide of carbon. The removal of the white-hot carbon particles from the gas-flame more than doubles the relative diathermancy of the chloroform. When, moreover, a carbonic-oxide flame is the source, sulphuric ether excels formic ether in absorption; but when the source is a hydrogen flame the formic ether excels the sulphuric.

In every case here mentioned the deportment of the vapour was compared with that of its liquid, and it was found that every change in the position of the one was accompanied by a corresponding change in the position of the other.

The opacity of a gas or vapour to radiation from its own molecules has been frequently adverted to in these memoirs. To determine whether the radiation from a hydrogen flame, where we have aqueous vapour in a state of incandescence, is intercepted with peculiar energy by the cold aqueous vapour of the atmosphere, special experiments were instituted. The result justified the trial; for on a day when less than 6 per cent. of the heat from a red-hot platinum wire was absorbed by moist air, as nearly as possible three times this quantity was absorbed of the radiation from a hydrogen flame. *The mere plunging a platinum spiral into the hydrogen flame doubled the transmission through humid air.*

The radiation from a carbonic-oxide flame through carbonic acid is a case of still more striking interest. Among the compound gases, carbonic acid is one of the feeblest absorbers. But when it receives the rays from its own substance heated to incandescence, as in the carbonic-oxide flame, its opacity is astounding. It far transcends olefiant gas, which for all ordinary radiations far transcends it. So energetic is the action that *the carbonic acid expired from the lungs and freed of its moisture intercepts fully 50 per cent. of the radiation from the carbonic-oxide flame.* The method of experiment may be turned to account as a powerful and delicate test of the amount of the exhaled carbonic acid.

It is then remarked that the deportment of aqueous vapour towards the hydrogen flame and of carbonic acid towards the carbonic-oxide flame, prove the molecules of the two flames, the one having a temperature of 3259° C., and the other a temperature of 3042° C., to vibrate in synchronism with the molecules of cold aqueous vapour and cold carbonic acid.

Throughout the memoir this conception of discord and accord, between the

periods of incident waves and of the molecules on which they are incident, is kept constantly in view; and by its aid a number of phenomena which have hitherto withstood explanation are reduced to order and clearness. Some very interesting results, published by Melloni and Knoblauch, are thus explained.

The diathermancy of bodies opaque to light is still further illustrated. Forty-one per cent. of the radiation from a hydrogen flame is shown to be transmitted by opaque soot; and 99 per cent. by opaque iodine.

The radiation of flames through liquids is made the subject of varied experiment; the change, and meaning of the change, caused by the introduction of solid bodies into flames, being demonstrated.

The following reasoning on the facts established in this memoir leads up to a conclusion of theoretic importance. From the singular opacity of water to the radiation of a hydrogen flame, the synchronism of the molecules of the liquid with those of the flame is inferred.

But from its opacity to the ultra-red undulations the synchronism of water with the longer waves of the spectrum may also be inferred; hence the emission from the hydrogen flame, which synchronises with water, must be mainly ultra-red.

It therefore follows that when a platinum wire is plunged into hydrogen and caused to glow with a white heat; or when the oxyhydrogen jet raises lime to dazzling incandescence, the light is produced by converting the long unvisual waves of the hydrogen and oxyhydrogen flames into shorter and visual ones.

Whether we have a vibrating atom of ponderable matter or a vibrating particle of the luminiferous æther, the principle, it is contended, is the same. And it is inferred that obscure *radiant heat*, if it could be rendered sufficiently intense, would, like the hydrogen flame, be competent to raise bodies to incandescence; in other words, to change its vibrating period in the direction of augmented *refrangibility*.*

The memoir concludes with some remarks on the connexion of radiation and conduction, and experiments are adduced which indicate that they are reciprocal phenomena.

* The late sagacious Dr. William Allen Miller drew this inference, and published it in 1866. Until informed of it by himself after the publication of the present memoir, I [illegible] of his having done so. The conclusion here arrived at with regard to radiant [illegible] is demonstrably proved in Memoir VIII.

VI.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO MOLECULAR PHYSICS.

The Bakerian Lecture delivered before the Royal Society, March 17, 1864.*

§ 1.

Preliminary Considerations.—Description of Apparatus.

THE natural philosophy of the future must, I imagine, mainly consist in the investigation of the relations which subsist between the ordinary matter of the universe and the æther in which this matter is immersed. Regarding the motions of the æther itself, as illustrated by the phenomena of reflexion, refraction, interference, and diffraction, the optical investigations of the last half-century have left nothing to be desired; but as regards the atoms and molecules which take up, and from which issue, the undulations of light and heat, and the relations of those atoms and molecules to the medium which they move, and by which they are set in motion, these investigations teach us little. To come closer to the origin of the æthereal waves —to get, if possible, some experimental hold of the oscillating atoms themselves—has been the main object of the researches in which I have been engaged for the last five years. In these researches radiant heat has been used as an instrument for exploring molecular condition, and this also is the object kept constantly in view throughout the investigation, the results of which I have now the honour to submit to the scientific public.

* *Philosophical Transactions* for 1864, p. 327. *Philosophical Magazine*, December 1864.

same size as the former, and pierced with holes at its four corners, so as to enable it to slip over the four columns of the plate A B C. Both these plates are perforated by circular apertures,

Fig. 17.

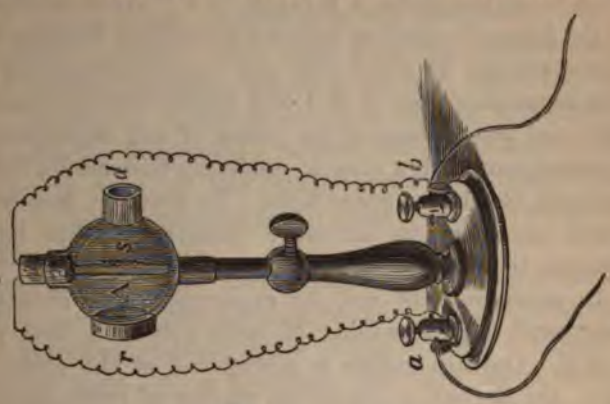
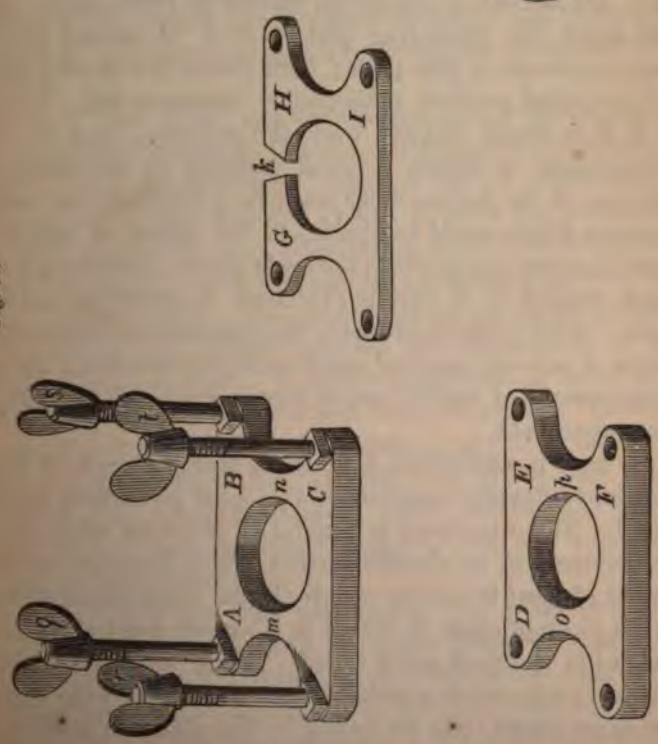


Fig. 16.



$m\,n$ and $o\,p$, 1·35 inch in diameter. G H I is a third plate of brass of the same area as D E F, and, like it, having its centre

and its corners perforated. It is intended to come between the two plates of rock-salt, which are to form the walls of the cell, and its thickness determines that of the liquid layer. Thus when the plates A B C and D E F are in position, a space of the form of a shallow cylinder is enclosed between them, and this space can be filled with any liquid through the orifice *k*. The separating plate G H I was ground with the utmost accuracy, and the surfaces of the plates of salt were polished with extreme care, with a view to rendering the contact between the salt and the brass water-tight. In practice, however, it was found necessary to introduce washers of thin letter-paper between the plates of salt and the separating plate.

In arranging the cell for experiment, the nuts *q r s t* are unscrewed, and a washer of india-rubber is first placed on A B C. On this washer is placed one of the plates of rock-salt. On the salt is placed the washer of letter-paper, and on this again the separating plate G H I. A second washer of paper is placed on this plate; then comes the second plate of salt, on which another india-rubber washer is laid. The plate D E F is finally slipped over the columns, and the whole arrangement is tightly screwed together by the nuts *q r s t*. The use of the india-rubber washers is to relieve the crushing pressure which would be applied to the plates of salt if they were in actual contact with the brass plates; and the use of the paper washers is, as already explained, to render the cell liquid-tight. After each experiment, the apparatus is unscrewed, the plates of salt are removed and thoroughly cleansed; the cell is then remounted, and in two or three minutes all is ready for a new experiment.

My next necessity was a perfectly steady source of heat, of sufficient intensity to penetrate the most powerfully absorbing liquid. This was found in a spiral of platinum wire, rendered incandescent by an electric current. The frequent use of this source of heat led me to construct the lamp shown in fig. 1. A is a globe of glass 3 inches in diameter, fixed upon a stand which can be raised and lowered. At the top of the globe is a tubulure, into which a cork is fitted, and through the cork pass two wires whose ends are united by the platinum spiral *s*. The wires are carried down to the binding-screws *a b*, which are fixed in the foot of the stand, so that when the instrument is

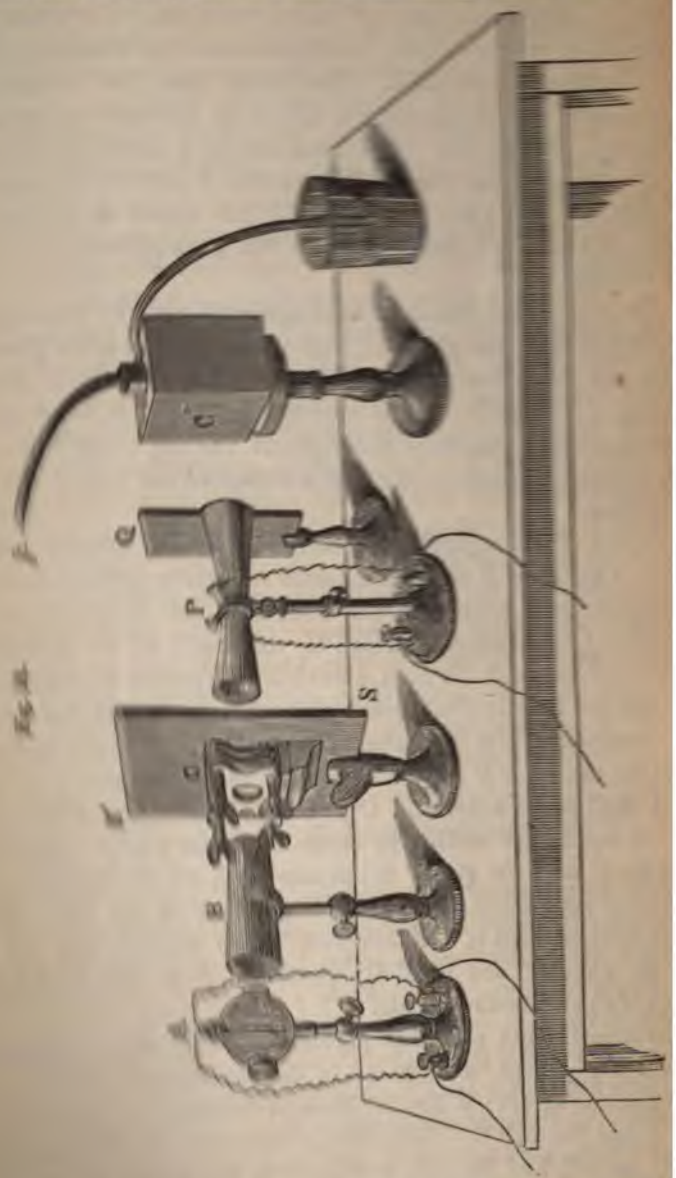
attached to the battery no strain is ever exerted on the wires which carry the spiral. The ends of the thick wire to which the spiral is attached are also of stout platinum; for when it was attached to copper wires, unsteadiness was ultimately introduced through oxidation. The heat from the incandescent spiral issues by the opening *d*, which is an inch and a half in diameter. Behind the spiral, finally, is a metallic reflector, *r*, which augments the flux of heat without sensibly changing its quality. In the open air the red-hot spiral is a capricious source of heat; but surrounded by its glass globe its steadiness is admirable.

The whole experimental arrangement will be immediately understood from the sketch given in fig. 18. A is the platinum lamp just described, heated by a current from a Grove's battery of five cells. It is necessary that this lamp should remain perfectly constant throughout the day; and to keep it so, a tangent galvanometer and a rheocord are introduced into the circuit.

In front of the spiral, and surrounding the tubulure of its globe, is the tube B with an interior reflecting surface, through which the heat passes to the rock-salt cell C. This cell is placed on a little stage soldered to the back of the perforated screen S S′, so that the heat, after having crossed the cell, passes through the hole in the screen, and afterwards impinges on the thermo-electric pile P. The pile is placed at some distance from the screen S S′, so as to render the temperature of the cell C itself of no account. C′ is the compensating cube, containing water kept boiling by steam from the pipe *p*. Between the cube C′ and the pile P is the screen Q, which regulates the amount of heat falling on the posterior face of the pile. The whole arrangement is here exposed, but in practice the pile P and the cube C′ are carefully protected from the capricious action of the surrounding air.

The experiments are thus performed. The empty rock-salt cell C being placed on its stage, a double silvered screen (not shown in the figure) is first introduced between the end of the tube B and the cell C—the radiation from the spiral being thus totally cut off, and the pile subjected to the action of the cube C′ alone. By means of the screen Q, the total heat to be adopted throughout the series of experiments is obtained: say

that it is sufficient to produce a galvanometric deflection of 30 degrees. The double screen used to intercept the radiation from



the spot is then gradually withdrawn until this radiation [illegible] that from the cube, and the needle o

lvanometer points steadily to zero. The position of the double reen, once fixed, remains subsequently unchanged, the slight d slow alteration of the source of heat being neutralized by the eocord. Thus the rays in the first instance pass from the spiral rough the empty rock-salt cell. A small funnel, supported a suitable stand, dips into the aperture leading into the ll, and through this the liquid is poured. The introduction the liquid destroys the previous equilibrium, the galvanoeter needle moves, and finally assumes a steady deflection; d from this deflection we can immediately calculate the quany of heat absorbed by the liquid, and express it in hundredths the entire radiation.

For example, the empty cell being placed upon its stand, and e needle being at 0°, the introduction of iodide of methyl oduced a deflection of 30·8°. The total radiation on this casion was 44·2°. Taking the force necessary to move the edle from 0° to 1° as our unit, the deflection 30·8° correonds to 32 such units, while the deflection 44·2° corresponds 58·3 such units. Hence the statement

$$58{\cdot}3 : 100 = 32 : 54{\cdot}9,$$

hich gives an absorption of 54·9 per cent. for a layer of liquid dide of methyl 0·07 of an inch in thickness.

§ 2.

bsorption of Radiant Heat of a certain Quality by eleven different Liquids at five different Thicknesses.

The following table contains the results obtained in this nanner with the respective liquids there mentioned. It emraces both the deflection produced by the introduction of the iquid, and the quantity per cent. intercepted of the entire adiation.

It has been intimated to me that the publication of such letails as would enable a reader to judge of the precision attainable by my apparatus would be desirable. In this paper, I, to some extent, endeavour to meet this desire, without, however, quitting the ordinary course of experiment.

TABLE I.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·07 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Iodide of methyl	33·5°	53·7
Iodide of ethyl	35·5	58·7
Benzol	37·5	64·4
Amylene	39·5	70·7
Sulphuric ether	41	75·4
Acetic ether	41·5	76·9
Formic ether	42·4	80
Alcohol	43·5	84·2
Water	44·7	90·5
Total heat	46·7	100

In these experiments a far less delicate galvanometer w[illegible] employed than that used in my former researches. The expe[illegible]ments were made on September 29, 1863, and on the follow[illegible] day they were repeated with the same result.

On October 28 my most delicate galvanometer was at lib[illegible] and with it I executed the experiments performed with [illegible] coarser one. The following are the results:—

TABLE II.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·07 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100	
Bisulphide of carbon	9°	12·5	
Chloroform	25·2	35	
Iodide of methyl	36	53·2	53·7
Ditto, strongly coloured with iodine	36	53·2	
Iodide of ethyl	38·2	59	58·7
Benzol	39·2	62·5	64·4
Amylene	42	73·6	70·7
Sulphuric ether	42·6	76·1	75·4
Acetic ether	43·4	78	76·9
Formic ether	43·3	79	80
Alcohol	44·4	83·6	84·2
Water	45·6	88·8	90·5
Total heat	48	100	

ide the results obtained with the delicate galvanometer aced those obtained with the coarser one. It is not my to push these measurements to the last degree of nicety; vise the satisfactory agreement here exhibited might be still more exact.

following series of tables contain the results obtained iquid layers of various thicknesses, employing throughout ost delicate galvanometer :—

TABLE III.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·02 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Bisulphide of carbon	4	5·5
Chloroform	12	16·6
Iodide of methyl	26	36·1
Iodide of ethyl	27·5	38·2
Benzol	31·3	43·4
Amylene	38	58·3
Boracic ether	39	61·8
Sulphuric ether	39·5	63·3
Formic ether	40	65·2
Alcohol	40·5	67·3
Water	43·7	80·7
Total heat	48	100

TABLE IV.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·04 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Bisulphide of carbon	6·1	8·4
Chloroform	18	25
Iodide of methyl	33	46·5
Iodide of ethyl	35	50·7
Benzol	37	55·7
Amylene	40	65·2
Boracic ether	41	69·4
Sulphuric ether	42	73·5
Acetic ether	42·1	74
Formic ether	42·5	76·3
Alcohol	43·2	78·6
Water	45	86·1
Total heat	48	100

TABLE V.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·14 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	11°	15·2
Chloroform	28·6	40
Iodide of methyl	40	65·2
Iodide of ethyl	40·9	69
Benzol	41·5	71·5
Amylene	43	77·7
Sulphuric ether	43·2	78·6
Acetic ether	44	82
Formic ether	44·5	84
Alcohol	44·8	85·3
Water	46·3	91·8
Total heat	48	100

TABLE VI.—*Radiation of Heat through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *red-hot platinum spiral.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·27 of an inch.

Name of Liquid	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	12·5°	17·3
Chloroform	32·3	44·8
Iodide of methyl	40·8	68·6
Iodide of ethyl	41·5	71·5
Benzol	42	73·6
Amylene	44·1	82·3
Sulphuric ether	44·8	85·2
Acetic ether	45	86·1
Formic ether	45·2	87
Alcohol	45·7	89·1
Water	46·1	91
Total heat	48	100

The foregoing results are collected together in the following table:—

TABLE VII.—*Absorption of Heat by Liquids.*

heat: *Platinum Spiral heated to a bright redness by a voltaic current.*

Liquid	Thickness of liquid in parts of an inch				
	0·02	0·04	0·07	0·14	0·27
e of carbon . .	5·5	8·4	12·5	15·2	17·3
m	16·6	25·0	35·0	40·0	44·8
methyl . . .	36·1	46·5	53·2	65·2	68·6
ethyl . . .	38·2	50·7	59·0	69·0	71·5
. . . .	43·4	55·7	62·5	71·5	73·6
. . . .	58·3	65·2	73·6	77·7	82·3
ether . . .	63·3	73·5	76·1	78·6	85·2
er	.....	74·0	78·0	82·0	86·1
her	65·2	76·3	79·0	84·0	87·0
. . . .	67·3	78·6	83·6	85·3	89·1
. . . .	80·7	86·1	88·8	91·8	91·0

been desirable to push these measurements to the mit of accuracy, I should have repeated each experi- d taken the mean of the determinations. But consi- e way in which the different thicknesses check each inspection of the table must produce the conviction results express, within small limits of error, the action dies mentioned. The *order* of absorption is certainly shown.

§ 3.

n of Radiant Heat of the same quality by the Vapours of these Liquids at a common Pressure.

uids, then, those bodies are shown to possess very capacities of intercepting the heat emitted by our source; and we have next to inquire whether these s continue after the molecules have been released from of cohesion. We must, of course, test vapours and y waves of the same period; and this our mode of nt renders easy of accomplishment. The heat gene- a wire by a current of a given strength being invari- as only necessary, by means of the tangent compass cord, to keep the current constant from day to day to obtain, both as regards quantity and quality, an e source of heat.

uids from which the vapours were derived were placed long flasks, a separate flask being devoted to each. The

air above the liquid and within it being first carefully removed by an air-pump, the flask was attached to the experimental tube. This was of brass, 49·6 inches long, and 2·4 inches in diameter, its two ends being stopped by plates of rock-salt. Its interior surface was polished. At the commencement of each experiment, the tube having been thoroughly cleansed and exhausted, the needle stood at zero.* The cock of the flask containing the volatile liquid was then carefully turned on, and the vapour allowed slowly to enter the experimental tube. The barometer attached to the tube was finely graduated, and the descent of the mercurial column was observed through a magnifying lens. When a pressure of 0·5 of an inch was obtained, the vapour was cut off and the permanent deflection of the needle noted. Knowing the total heat, the absorption in 100ths of the entire radiation could be at once deduced from the deflection. The following table contains the results of a series of experiments made with the platinum spiral as source:—

TABLE VIII.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *red-hot Platinum Spiral.*

Pressure, 0·5 of an inch.

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	16°·5	4·7
Chloroform	22·8	6·5
Iodide of methyl	33	9·6
Iodide of ethyl	45	17·7
Benzol	48	20·6
Amylene	55·3	27·5
Alcohol	55·7	28·1
Formic ether	58·2	31·4
Sulphuric ether	58·5	31·9
Acetic ether	59·9	34·6
Total heat	78	100

§ 4.

Order of Absorption of Liquids at a common Thickness, and Vapours at a common Pressure.

We are now in a condition to compare the action of a series of volatile liquids at a common thickness with that of the

* It is hardly necessary to remark that the principle of compensation described in my former memoirs was employed here also.

vapours of those liquids at a common pressure upon radiant heat.

Commencing with the substance of the lowest absorptive energy, and proceeding to the highest, we have the following order of absorption :—

Liquids	Vapours
Bisulphide of carbon.	Bisulphide of carbon.
Chloroform.	Chloroform.
Iodide of methyl.	Iodide of methyl.
Iodide of ethyl.	Iodide of ethyl.
Benzol.	Benzol.
Amylene.	Amylene.
Sulphuric ether.	Alcohol.
Acetic ether.	Formic ether.
Formic ether.	Sulphuric ether.
Alcohol.	Acetic ether.
Water.	

Here, as far as amylene, the order of absorption is the same for both liquids and vapours. But from amylene downwards, though strong liquid absorption is in a general way paralleled by strong vapour absorption, the order of both is not the same. There is not the slightest doubt that next to water alcohol is the most powerful absorber in the list of liquids; but there is just as little doubt that the position which it occupies in the list of vapours is the correct one. This has been established by reiterated experiments. Acetic ether, on the other hand, though certainly the most energetic absorber in the state of vapour, falls behind both formic ether and alcohol in the liquid state. Still, on the whole, I think it is impossible to contemplate these results without arriving at the conclusion, that the act of absorption is in the main molecular, and that the molecule maintains its power as an absorber and radiator when it changes its state of aggregation. Should, however, any doubt linger as to the correctness of this conclusion, it will speedily disappear.

§ 5.

Order of Absorption of Liquids and Vapours in proportional Quantities.

A moment's reflexion will show that the comparison instituted in the last section is not a strict one. We have taken the

liquids at a common thickness, and the vapours at a commo volume and pressure. But if the layers of liquid employed wer turned bodily into vapour, the volumes obtained would not b the same. Hence the quantities of matter traversed by th radiant heat are neither equal nor proportional to each other i the two cases; and to render the comparison strict they ough to be proportional. It is easy, of course, to make them so; fo the liquids being examined at a constant volume, their specif gravities give us the relative quantities of matter traversed b the radiant heat, and from these and the vapour-densities w can immediately deduce the corresponding volumes of th vapour. Calling the quantity of matter q, the vapour-density and the volume V, we have

$$Vd = q,$$

or

$$V = \frac{q}{d}.$$

Dividing, therefore, the specific gravities of our liquids by densities of their vapours, we obtain a series of volumes prop tional to the masses of liquid employed. The densities of b liquids and vapours are given in the following table:—

IX.—*Table of Densities.*

	Vapour	Liquid
Bisulphide of carbon	2·63	1·27
Chloroform	4·13	1·48
Iodide of methyl	4·90	2·24
Iodide of ethyl	5·39	1·95
Benzol	2·69	0·85
Amylene	2·42	0·64
Alcohol	1·59	0·79
Sulphuric ether	2·56	0·71
Formic ether	2·56	0·91
Acetic ether	3·04	0·89
Water	0·63	1
Air	1	

Substituting for q the numbers of the second column, and d those of the first, we obtain the following series of vap volumes, whose weights are proportional to the masses of liq employed:—

X.—*Table of Proportional Volumes.*

Bisulphide of carbon	0·48
Chloroform	0·36
Iodide of methyl	0·46
Iodide of ethyl	0·36
Benzol	0·32
Amylene	0·26
Alcohol	0·50
Sulphuric ether	0·28
Formic ether	0·36
Acetic ether	0·29
Water	1·60

Employing the vapours in the volumes here indicated, the lowing results were obtained :—

TABLE XI.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Mass of Vapour proportional to Mass of Liquid.

Name of Vapour	Pressure in parts of an inch	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	0·48	8·4 / 8·5	4·3
Chloroform	0·36	13 / 13	6·6
Iodide of methyl	0·46	20 / 20·4	10·2
Iodide of ethyl	0·36	30·6 / 30·6	15
Benzol	0·32	33·4 / 33·1	16·8
Amylene	0·26	37·7	19
Sulphuric ether	0·28	42·5 / 42·6	21·5
Acetic ether	0·29	44 / 44	22·2
Formic ether	0·36	44·5 / 44·7	22·5
Alcohol	0·50	45 / 44·9	22·7

Here the discrepancies revealed by our former series of ex-iments entirely disappear, and it is proved that for heat of same quality the order of absorption for liquids and their pours is the same. We may therefore safely infer that the sition of a vapour as an absorber or radiator is determined that of the liquid from which it is derived. Granting the lidity of this inference, the position of *water* fixes that of *ueous vapour*. From the first seven tables of this memoir, or om the *résumé* of results in Table VII., it will be seen that

for all thicknesses water exceeds the other liquids in the energy of its absorption. Hence, if no single experiment on the vapour of water existed, we should be compelled to conclude, from the deportment of its liquid, that, weight for weight, aqueous vapour transcends all others in absorptive power. Add to this the direct and multiplied experiments by which the action of this substance on radiant heat has been established, and we have before us a body of evidence sufficient, I trust, to set this question for ever at rest, and to induce the meteorologist to apply without misgiving the radiant and absorbent property of aqueous vapour to the phenomena of his science.

§ 6.

Remarks on the Chemical Constitution of Bodies with reference to their Powers of Absorption.

The order and relative powers of absorption of our vapours, when equal volumes are compared, are given in Table VIII.: the chemical formulæ of the substances, and the number of atoms which the molecules embrace, are as follows:—

	Formula	Number of Atoms in Molecules
Bisulphide of Carbon	$C S^2$	3
Chloroform	$C H Cl^3$	5
Iodide of methyl	$C H^3 I$	5
Iodide of ethyl	$C^2 H^5 I$	8
Benzol	$C^6 H^6$	12
Amylene	$C^5 H^{10}$	15
Alcohol	$C^2 H^6 O$	9
Formic ether	$C^3 H^6 O^2$	11
Sulphuric ether	$C^4 H^{10} O$	15
Acetic ether	$C^4 H^8 O^2$	14
Boracic ether	$B C^6 H^{15} O^3$	25

Here for the first six vapours, the radiant and absorbent powers augment with the number of atoms contained in the molecules. Alcohol and amylene vapours, however, are nearly alike in absorptive power, the molecule of amylene containing 15 atoms while that of alcohol embraces only 9. But in alcohol we have a third element introduced, which is absent in the amylene; the oxygen of the alcohol gives its molecule a character which enables it to transcend the amylene molecule, though the latter contains the greater number of atoms. Here the idea

quality superadds itself to that of number. Acetic ether also has a smaller number of atoms in its molecule than sulphuric ether; the latter, however, has but one atom of oxygen, while the former has two. Formic ether and sulphuric ether are almost identical in their absorptive powers for the heat here employed; still formic ether has but 11 atoms in its molecule, while sulphuric has 15. But formic ether possesses two atoms of oxygen, while sulphuric possesses only one. Two things seem influential on the absorbent and radiant power, which may be expressed by the terms *multitude* and *complexity*. As a molecule of multitude, amylene, for example, exceeds alcohol; as a molecule of complexity, alcohol exceeds amylene; and in this case, as regards radiant and absorbent power, the complexity is more than a match for the multitude. The same remarks apply to sulphuric and formic ether: the former excels in multitude, the latter in complexity, the excess in the one case almost exactly balancing that in the other. Adding two atoms of hydrogen and one of carbon to formic ether, we obtain acetic ether, and by this addition the balance is turned; for though acetic ether falls short of sulphuric ether in multitude, it transcends it in absorbent and radiant power. Outstanding from all others, when equal volumes are compared, and signalizing itself by the magnitude of its absorption, we have boracic ether, each molecule of which embraces no less than 25 atoms. The time now at my disposal enables me to do little more than glance at these singular facts; but, in passing, I must direct the attention of chemists to the water-molecule its power as a radiant and an absorbent is perfectly unprecedented and anomalous, if the usually recognized formula be correct.

§ 7.

Transmission of Radiant Heat through Bodies opaque to Light.—Remarks on the Physical Cause of Transparency and Opacity.

In Table II. a fact is revealed which is worth a little further attention. The measurements there recorded show that the absorption of a layer of iodide of methyl, strongly coloured with iodine (which had been liberated by the action of light) was precisely the same as that of a perfectly transparent lay-

[illegible] produced so marked an effe[illegible] heat emitted by t[illegible] [illegible] numbers:—

	Absorption per 1[illegible]
[illegible]	55·2
[illegible]	55·2

[illegible] spiral, or a brig[illegible] the liquid: I the[illegible] brown, by addi[illegible] wholly the light [illegible] of the liquid to [illegible] by the addition of [illegible] cut off; but this, [illegible] was so small as to be ins[illegible]

[illegible] freely in the bisulphide [illegible] layers being a splen[illegible] thickness it may be rende[illegible] in the liquid a quantit[illegible] 0·07 of an i[illegible] the most brilliant g[illegible] with the transpar[illegible]

[illegible]	Absorption per 1[illegible]
[illegible]	12·5
[illegible]	12·5

[illegible] perfectly opaque t[illegible] upon the h[illegible] The liquid was sensi[illegible] [illegible] inch in wid[illegible]

Bisulphide of carbon is commonly used to fill hollow prisms, when considerable dispersion is desired in the decomposition of white light. Such prisms, filled with the opaque solution, intercept entirely the luminous part of the spectrum, but allow the ultra-red rays free passage. A heat-spectrum of the sun, or of the electric light may be thus obtained entirely separated from the luminous one. By means of a prism of the transparent bisulphide, I determined the position of the spectrum of the electric light upon a screen, and behind the screen placed a thermo-electric pile, so that when the screen was removed the ultra-red rays fell upon the pile. I then substituted an opaque prism for the transparent one: there was no visible spectrum on the screen; but its removal at once demonstrated the existence of an invisible spectrum by the thermo-electric current which it generated, and which was powerful enough to dash violently aside the needles of a large lecture-room galvanometer.

To what, then, are we to ascribe the deportment of iodine towards luminous and obscure heat? The difference between both qualities of heat is simply one of period. In the one case the waves which convey the energy are short and of rapid recurrence; in the other case they are long and of slow recurrence; the former are intercepted by the iodine, and the latter are allowed to pass. Why? There can, I think, be only one answer to this question—that the intercepted waves are those whose periods coincide with those of the atoms of the dissolved iodine. Supposing waves of any period to impinge upon an assemblage of molecules of any other period, it is, I think, physically certain that a *tremor* of greater or less intensity will be set up among the molecules; but for the motion to *accumulate* so as to produce sensible absorption, coincidence of period is necessary. Briefly defined, therefore, transparency is synonymous with *discord*, while opacity is synonymous with *accord* between the periods of the waves of æther and those of the molecules of the body on which they impinge. The transparency, then, of our solution of iodine to the ultra-red undulations demonstrates the incompetency of its atoms to vibrate in unison with the longer waves.

This simple conception will, I think, be found sufficient to conduct us with intellectual clearness through a multitude of

otherwise perplexing phenomena. It may of course be applied immediately to that numerous class of bodies which are transparent to light, but opaque in a greater or less degree to radiant heat. Water, for example, is an eminent example of this class of bodies: while it allows the luminous rays to pass with freedom, it is highly opaque to all radiations emanating from obscure sources of heat. A layer of this substance one-twentieth of an inch thick is competent, as Melloni has shown, to intercept all rays issuing from bodies heated under incandescence. Hence we may infer that, throughout the range of the visible spectrum, the periods of the water-molecules are in discord with those of the æthereal waves, while beyond the red we have coincidence between both.

What is true of water is, of course, true in a less degree of glass, alum, calcareous spar, and of the various liquids named in the first section of this paper. They are all in discord with the visible spectrum; they are all more or less in accord with the ultra-red undulations of the spectrum.

Thus also as regards lampblack: the blackness of the substance is due to the accord which reigns between the oscillating periods of its atoms and those of the waves embraced within the limits of the visible spectrum. The substance which is thus impervious to the luminous rays is moreover the very one from which the whitest light of our lamps is derived. It can absorb all the rays of the visible spectrum; it can also emit them. But though in a far less degree than iodine, lampblack is also to some extent transparent to the longer undulations. Melloni was the first to prove this; and an experiment described in a former memoir proved that 30 per cent. of the radiation from an obscure source of heat found its way through a layer of lampblack which cut off totally the light of the most brilliant jet of gas. I shall have occasion to show that, for certain sources of heat of long period, between 40 and 50 per cent. of the entire radiation is transmitted by a layer of lampblack which is perfectly opaque to our most brilliant artificial lights. Hence, in the case of lampblack, while accord exists between the periods of its atoms and those of the light exciting waves, discord, to a considerable extent, exists between the periods of the same atoms and those of the ultra-red undulations.

§ 8.

Influence of the Temperature of the Source of Heat on the Transmission of Radiant Heat.

To obtain sources of heat of different temperatures, Melloni resorted to lamps, to spirals heated to incandescence by the flame of alcohol, to copper laminæ heated by flame, and to the surfaces of vessels containing boiling water. No conclusions regarding temperature can, as will afterwards be shown, be drawn from such experiments; but by means of the platinum spiral we can go through all those changes of temperature, *retaining throughout the same vibrating atoms*, and we can therefore investigate how the alteration of the rate of vibration affects the rate of absorption. The following series of experiments were executed on the 9th of October, with a platinum spiral raised to barely visible redness, and vapours at a pressure of 0·5 of an inch:—

TABLE XII.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of Heat: *Platinum Spiral barely visible in the dark.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	7°·5	6·5
Bisulphide of carbon	7·45	6·4
Chloroform	10·5	9·1
Chloroform	10·5	9·1
Iodide of methyl	14·5	12·5
Iodide of methyl	14·5	12·5
Iodide of ethyl	24·2	20·9
Iodide of ethyl	24·5	21·1
Benzol	31·0	26·7
Benzol	30	25·9
Amylene	37·6	35·6
Amylene	37·8	35·9
Sulphuric ether	41·1	43·4
Sulphuric ether	41	43·4
Formic ether	41·7	45
Formic ether	41·8	45·3
Acetic ether	43·6	49·8
Acetic ether	43·4	49·3

On the 10th of October the following results were obtained with the same platinum spiral, raised to a white heat:—

TABLE XIII.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *White-hot Platinum Spiral.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Bisulphide of carbon	3·5	2·9
Bisulphide of carbon	3·4	2·8
Chloroform	6·7	5·6
Chloroform	6·7	5·6
Iodide of methyl	9·2	7·7
Iodide of methyl	9·4	7·9
Iodide of ethyl	15·4	13
Iodide of ethyl	15	12·6
Benzol	19·3	16·6
Benzol	19	16·4
Total heat	59·2	100
Amylene	27·6	22·6
Amylene	27·7	22·7
Formic ether	30·5	25
Formic ether	30·7	25·2
Sulphuric ether	31·4	25·7
Sulphuric ether	31·7	26·0
Acetic ether	33	27
Acetic ether	33·2	27·3
Total heat	60	100

With the same spiral, brought still nearer to its point of fusion, and with four of the vapours, the following results were obtained:—

TABLE XIV.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Platinum Spiral at an intense white heat.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Bisulphide of carbon	14·5	2·5
Bisulphide of carbon	14·5	2·5
Chloroform	23	3·9
Chloroform	23	3·9
Formic ether	60·4	21·3
Formic ether	60·5	21·3
Sulphuric ether	62·3	23·6
Sulphuric ether	62·5	23·8
Total heat	82·7	100

In the experiments recorded in the foregoing table, a total heat of 82·7°, or 588 units, was employed; and to test whether the absorption calculated from this high total agreed with the

sorptions calculated from a low total, a portion of the current s diverted, the branch passing through the galvanometer oducing a deflection of 49·4°. This corresponds to 77 units. e source of heat, it will be observed, is here quite unchanged; e rays are of the same quality, and pass through the tube in the me quantity as before; but in the one case the absorption is culated from the deflection among the high degrees, and in e other case it is calculated from deflections among the low grees of the galvanometer.

The experiments were limited to formic and sulphuric ether, th the following results:—

	Deflection	Absorption per 100	Absorption from Table XIV.
Formic ether	17·7°	23	21·3
Sulphuric ether	19·1	24·8	23·7

e agreement is such as to prove that no material error can ve crept into the calibration.

Placing the results obtained with the respective sources side side, the influence of temperature on the transmission comes t in a very decided manner.

TABLE XV.—*Absorption of Heat by Vapours.*

Pressure, 0·5 of an inch.

Name of Vapour	Source of heat: *Platinum Spiral*			
	Barely visible	Bright red	White-hot	Near fusion
Bisulphide of carbon	6·5	4·7	2·9	2·5
Chloroform	9·1	6·3	5·6	3·9
Iodide of methyl	12·5	9·6	7·8	
Iodide of ethyl	21	17·7	12·8	
Benzol	26·3	20·6	16·5	
Amylene	35·8	27·5	22·7	
Sulphuric ether	43·4	31·4	25·9	23·7
Formic ether	45·2	31·9	25·1	21·3
Acetic ether	49·6	34·6	27·2	

The gradual augmentation of penetrative power as the tem-rature is augmented is here very manifest. By raising the iral from a barely visible heat to an intense white heat, we duce the absorption, in the cases of bisulphide of carbon and loroform, to less than one-half. At barely visible redness, oreover, 56·6 and 54·8 per 100 pass through sulphuric and

formic ether respectively; while, of the intensely white-hot spiral, 76·3 and 78·7 per 100 pass through the same vapours. By augmenting the temperature of solid platinum, we introduce into the radiation waves of shorter period, which, being in discord with the periods of the vapours, get more easily through them.

What becomes of the more slowly recurrent vibrations as the more rapid ones are introduced? Do the latter take the place of the former? This question is answered by experiments made with an opaque solution of iodine, and with lampblack. As the temperature of the platinum spiral increases from a dark heat to the most intense white heat, the absolute quantity transmitted through both these bodies steadily augments. But this heat is wholly obscure, for both the solution and the lampblack intercept all the luminous heat. Hence the conclusion that the augmentation of temperature which introduces the shorter waves augments at the same time the amplitude of the longer ones, and hence also the inference that *a body like the sun must of necessity include in its radiation waves of the same period as those emitted by obscure bodies.*

§ 9.

Changes of Diathermancy through Changes of Temperature.—Radiation from Lampblack at 100° *C. compared with that from white-hot Platinum.*

Running the eye along the numbers which express the absorptions of sulphuric and formic ether in Table XV., we find that, for the lowest heat, the absorption of the latter exceeds that of the former; for a bright red heat they are nearly equal, the formic still retaining a slight predominance; at a white heat, however, the sulphuric slips in advance, and at the heat near fusion its predominance is decided. I have tested this result in various ways, and by multiplied experiments, and placed it beyond doubt. We may at once infer from it that the capacity of the molecule of formic ether to enter into rapid vibration is less than that of sulphuric. By augmenting the temperature of the spiral we produce vibrations of quicker periods, and the more of these that are introduced, the more transparent, in comparison with sulphuric ether, does

c ether become. Thus its 'complexity' tells upon the ing periods of the formic ether, the atom of oxygen it possesses in excess of the sulphuric ether rendering ore sluggish vibrator. Experiments made with a source 2° Fahr. establish more decidedly the preponderance of rmic ether for slow vibrations.

TABLE XVI.—*Radiation through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Leslie's Cube, coated with Lampblack.*

Temperature, 212° Fahr.

Name of Vapour	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	6·4
Iodide of methyl	18·4
Chloroform	19·5
Sulphuric ether	54·8
Formic ether	60·9

heat issuing from this source, the absorption of formic is 6·1 per cent. in excess of that of sulphuric.

eming the result worthy of rigid confirmation, I once determined the order of absorption:—

TABLE XVII.

Source of heat: *Leslie's Cube, coated with Lampblack.*

Temperature, 212° Fahr.

Name of Vapour	Deflections
Bisulphide of carbon	9°·3
Iodide of methyl	25
Chloroform	26·5
Sulphuric ether	47·3
Sulphuric ether	47·7
Formic ether	49·7
Formic ether	49·9

en the absorptions were calculated from these deflections, of formic ether was found to be 6·3 per cent. in excess of of sulphuric. In the last table the excess was 6·1.

t in both Tables XVI. and XVII. we notice another case versal. In all the experiments with the platinum spiral ded in Table XV., chloroform showed itself less energetic absorber than iodide of methyl; but in Tables XVI. and I. chloroform proved to be decidedly the more powerful of wo. Cases of this kind have, in my estimation, a peculiar ficance, and I therefore took care to verify them. Three

different series of experiments with the vapours in question were therefore executed, with the following results:—

TABLE XVIII.—*Radiation through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Blackened Cube of Boiling Water.*

Name of Vapour.	Absorptions per 100		
	I.	II.	III.
Bisulphide of carbon . . .	6·4	6·6	
Iodide of methyl . . .	18·4	18·8	18·4
Chloroform	19·5	21·6	20·6
Sulphuric ether	54·8	54·1	53·2
Formic ether	60·9	60·4	60

Were it essential to my purpose, I should certainly be able to cause even the small differences which here show themselves to disappear. But the agreement is such as to place the correctness of the experiments beyond doubt. *It will be seen that contrary to the results obtained with a white-hot spiral, in all three cases, where a blackened cube of boiling water was the source, chloroform exceeds iodide of methyl, and formic ether exceeds sulphuric in absorbent power.*

To clench the demonstration, I once more resorted to the white-hot spiral, and obtained the following results:—

TABLE XIX.—*Radiation through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *White-hot Platinum Spiral.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Chloroform	9·8	4·5
Chloroform	9·5	4·5
Iodide of methyl	16	7·3
Iodide of methyl	15·8	7·3
Formic ether	42·1	24·2
Formic ether	42·3	24·5
Sulphuric ether	43·6	26·3
Sulphuric ether	43·5	26·2
Total heat	70·9	100

Here chloroform retreats once more behind iodide of methyl and formic ether behind sulphuric.

§ 10.

Changes of Diathermancy through Change of Source of Heat. Radiation from Platinum and from Lampblack at the same Temperature.

The positions of sulphuric and formic ether are reversed within the range of the experiments made with the platinum

ıl, but this is not the case with the chloroform and the le of methyl. Even when the spiral was at a barely ıle heat, the iodide was decidedly the most opaque of the The same result was obtained with a spiral heated below ıess, as proved by the following figures:—

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Chloroform	8°·5	12·14
Chloroform	8·5	12·14
Iodide of methyl	10	14·28
Iodide of methyl	10	14·28
Total heat	47·3	100

ere the iodide is still predominant. Is it, then, a question *mperature* merely? or is there a special flux emitted by the pblack, to which chloroform is particularly opaque? In other ds, is there a special accord between the rates of vibration ampblack and chloroform? To answer this question I ated thus:—The platinum spiral was heated by only two ı, and the strength of this current was lowered by the oduction of resistance. When decidedly below a red heat, spiral was plunged into boiling water. Bubbles of steam ed from it, proving that its temperature was above 212° r. By augmenting the resistance its heat was lowered, l it was no longer competent to produce the least ebullition. vas then withdrawn from the water, and employed as a ce: the following are the results:—

TABLE XX.—*Radiation through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Platinum Spiral at* 100° *C.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
Bisulphide of carbon	5°·7	7·03
Chloroform	14	16·8
Iodide of methyl	15·3	18

reversal was here obtained. The temperature was then uced so that the total heat fell from 81 units to 59 units; not even in this case (when the temperature was consider- y below that of boiling water) could the reversal be obtained. e absorptions approach each other, but the iodide has still advantage of the chloroform. Here are the numbers:—

TABLE XXI.—*Radiation through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Platinum Spiral, heated under* 100° *C.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Bisulphide of carbon	5·2	9·2
Chloroform	10	17·3
Iodide of methyl	10·8	18·2

It is not, therefore, temperature alone which determines the inversion: the experiments prove that there is a greater synchronism between the vibrating periods of chloroform and lampblack than between those of chloroform and platinum raised to the temperature of the lampblack. It is seen, however, that as the temperature of the platinum falls, the opacity of the chloroform increases more quickly than that of the iodide: with an intensely white-hot spiral, as shown in Table XXI., the absorption of chloroform is to that of the iodide as 100 : 162, while with the spiral heated to a temperature of 212° Fahr., the ratio of the absorption is as 100 : 105.

§ 11.

Radiation from Flames through Vapours.—Further Changes of Diathermancy.

We have hitherto occupied ourselves with the radiation from heated solids: I will now pass on to the examination of the radiation from flames. The first experiments were made with a steady jet of gas issuing from a small circular burner, the flame being long and tapering. The top and bottom of the flame were excluded, and its most brilliant portion was chosen as the source of heat. The following results were obtained:—

TABLE XXII.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *A highly luminous Jet of Gas.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100	White-hot Spiral
	°		
Bisulphide of carbon	8·9	9·8	2·9
Chloroform	10·9	12	5·6
Iodide of methyl	15·4	16·5	7·8
Iodide of ethyl	17·7	19·5	12·8
Benzol	20	22	16·5
Amylene	27·5	30·2	22·7
Formic ether	31·5	34·6	25·1
Sulphuric ether	32·5	35·7	25·9
Acetic ether	34·2	38·7	27·2
Total heat	53·8	100	

o facilitate the comparison of the white-hot carbon with white-hot platinum, I have here placed beside the results he last table those recorded in Table XIII. The emission n the flame is thus proved to be far more powerfully absorbed n the emission from the spiral. Doubtless, however, the bon, in reaching incandescence, passes through lower stages emperature, and in those stages emits heat more in accord h the vapours. It is also mixed with the vapour of water carbonic acid, both contributing their quota to the total iation. It is therefore probable that the greater accord ween the periods of the flame and those of the vapours is to the slower periods of the substances which are unavoid- y mixed with the incandescent carbon.

The next source of heat employed was the flame of a Bunsen's ner, the temperature of which is known to be very high. e flame was of a pale-blue colour, and emitted a very feeble ht. The following results were obtained :—

TABLE XXIII.—*Radiation of Heat through Vapours.*

Source of heat: *Pale-blue Flame of Bunsen's Burner.*

Name of Vapour	Deflection	Absorption per 100	From Table XXII. Luminous Jet of Gas
	°		
Chloroform	5	6·2	12
Bisulphide of carbon . .	9	11·1	9·8
Iodide of ethyl . . .	11·3	14	19·5
Benzol	14·5	17·9	22
Amylene	19·6	24·2	30·2
Sulphuric ether . . .	25·8	31·9	35·7
Formic ether . . .	27	33·3	34·6
Acetic ether . . .	29·4	36·3	38·7
Total heat	50·6	100	100

Comparing Tables XXII. and XXIII., we see that the radia- n from the Bunsen's burner is, on the whole, less powerfully orbed than that from the luminous gas jet. In some cases, in that of formic ether, they come very close to each other; the case of amylene and a few other substances they differ re markedly. But an extremely interesting case of reversal re shows itself. Bisulphide of carbon, instead of being first, nds decidedly below chloroform. With the luminous jet,

[illegible] carbon is to that of chloroform [illegible] flame of Bunsen's burner the ratio [illegible] *from the flame more than* [illegible] *the chloroform.* The case is [illegible] passed over without verification. [illegible] with a different total heat:—

[illegible] Flame of Bunsen's Burner.

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	16·5	8·4
[illegible]	16	8·2
[illegible]	19	9·7
[illegible]	19·4	9·9
[illegible]	68·4	100

[illegible] different total heat:—

[illegible] Bunsen's Burner.

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
[illegible]	12·2	8·4
[illegible]	[illegible]	8·4
[illegible]	12	9·8
[illegible]	11·8	9·7
[illegible]	80	100

[illegible] while in the case of a pla- [illegible] of a luminous gas-flame, [illegible] heated to 212° Fahr. the [illegible] that of bisulphide of carbon, [illegible] the bisulphide is the more [illegible] absorptive energy of the [illegible] is more than three times [illegible] XXIII. the action of the [illegible] as that of the chloroform. [illegible] instance of the reversal of [illegible] the luminous jet the sul- [illegible] opaque: for the flame of [illegible] opacity by the formic.

[illegible] flame of Bunsen's burner is [illegible] the incandescent carbon is [illegible] the air is permitted to mix [illegible] falls so considerably that [illegible] even by the hand or face [illegible]

§ 12.

iation of Hydrogen Flame through Dry and Humid Air.—Influence of Vibrating Period on the Absorption.

ıe main radiating bodies in the flame of a Bunsen's burner no doubt, aqueous vapour and carbonic acid. Highly ed nitrogen is also present, which may produce a sensible t: the unburnt gas, moreover, in proximity with the flame, warmed by it, may contribute to the radiation, even before ıites with the atmospheric oxygen. But the main source of adiation is, no doubt, the aqueous vapour and the carbonic . I wished to separate these two constituents, and to study ı separately. The radiation of aqueous vapour could be ined from a flame of pure hydrogen, while that of carbonic could be obtained from an ignited jet of carbonic oxide. me the radiation from the hydrogen flame possessed a ıliar interest; for, notwithstanding the high temperature ıch a flame, I thought it likely that the accord between its ods of vibration and those of the cool aqueous vapour of the osphere might be such as to cause the atmospheric vapour xert a special absorbent power. The following experiments this surmise:—

TABLE XXIV.—*Radiation through Atmospheric Air.*

Source of heat: *A Hydrogen Flame.*

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Dry air	0	0
Undried air	21·5	17·20
Total heat	60·4	100

ıs, in a polished tube 4 feet long, the aqueous vapour of our ıratory air absorbed 17 per cent. of the radiation from the rogen flame. Of the radiation of a platinum spiral, heated electricity to a degree of incandescence not greater than t obtainable by plunging a wire into the hydrogen flame, undried air of the laboratory absorbed

5·8 per cent.,

one-third of the quantity absorbed when the flame of ırogen was employed.

The plunging of a spiral of platinum wire into the flame reduces its temperature; but it at the same time introduces vibrations which are not in accord with those of aqueous vapour: the absorption by ordinary undried air of heat emitted by this composite source amounted to

[illegible] per cent.

On humid days the absorption of the rays emitted by a hydrogen flame exceeds even the above large figure. Employing the same experimental tube and a new burner, the experiments were repeated some days subsequently, with the following result:—

TABLE XXV.—*Radiation through Air.*

Source of heat: *Hydrogen Flame.*

	Absorption per 100
Dry air	0
Undried air	20·3
Total heat	100

The undried air here made use of embraced the carbonic acid of the atmosphere: the air was afterwards conducted through a tube containing a solution of caustic potash, in which the carbonic acid was intercepted, while the air charged itself with the additional moisture. The absorption then observed amounted to

20·3 per cent.

[illegible] radiation. The exact agreement of this with the [illegible] is of course an accident: the additional humidity [illegible] from the solution of potash happened to counterbalance the action of the carbonic acid withdrawn.

§ 18.

[illegible] *Flame through Dry and Humid Air.* [illegible]—*Further illustration of Influence* [illegible]

[illegible] of the flame of Bunsen's burner is [illegible] radiation of this substance is immediately [illegible] carbonic acid. With the air [illegible] results were obtained:—

TABLE XXVI.—*Radiation through Atmospheric Air.*

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame (very small).*

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Dry air	0	0
Undried air	10	16·1
Total heat		100

Of the heat emitted by carbonic acid, 16 per cent. was absorbed by the common air of the laboratory. After the air had been passed through sulphuric acid, the aqueous vapour being thus removed while the carbonic acid remained, the absorption was

13·8 per cent.

An india-rubber bag was filled from the lungs; it contained therefore both the aqueous vapour and the carbonic acid of the breath. It was then conducted through a drying apparatus, the mixed air and carbonic acid being permitted to enter the experimental tube. The following results were obtained:—

TABLE XXVII.—*Air from the Lungs containing CO^2.*

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
1	7·2	12
3	15	25
5	20	33·3
30	30·8	50
Total heat		100

Thus the tube filled with dry air from the lungs intercepted 50 per cent. of the entire radiation from a carbonic-oxide flame. It is quite manifest that we have here a means of testing with surpassing delicacy the amount of carbonic acid emitted under various circumstances in the act of expiration.*

That pure carbonic acid is highly opaque to the radiation from the carbonic-oxide flame, is forcibly evidenced by the results recorded in the following table:—

* My late assistant, Mr. W. F. Barrett, subsequently carried out this notion. See article 'On a Physical Analysis of the Human Breath,' *Philosophical Magazine*, vol. xxviii. p. 108.

TABLE XXVIII.—*Radiation through dry Carbonic Acid.*

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
1	33°·7	53
2	37	61·7
3	38·6	66·9
4	39·4	70
5	40	72·3
10	41·4	78·7

About four months subsequent to the performance of these experiments they were repeated, using as a source of heat a much smaller flame of carbonic oxide. The absorptions were found somewhat less, but still very high. They follow in the next table.

TABLE XXIX.—*Radiation through dry Carbonic Acid.*

Source of heat: *Small Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
1	17°·3	48
2	20	55·5
3	21·7	60·3
4	22·8	65·1
5	24	68·6
10	26	74·3

For the rays emanating from the heated solids employed in all my former researches, carbonic acid proved to be one of the most feeble of gaseous absorbers; but here, when the waves sent into it emanate from molecules of its own substance, its absorbent energy is enormous. The thirtieth of an atmosphere of the gas cuts off half the entire radiation; while at a pressure of 4 inches, nearly 70 per cent. is intercepted.

§ 14.

Comparative Radiation of Carbonic-oxide Flame through Carbonic Acid Gas and Olefiant Gas.

The energy of olefiant gas, both as an absorbent and a radiant, is well known to the reader of these memoirs; for the solid sources of heat just referred to, its power is incomparably greater, while for the radiation from the carbonic-oxide flame

its power is far feebler than that of carbonic acid. This is proved by the following experiments:—

TABLE XXX.—*Radiation through dry Olefiant Gas.*

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
1	17°	24·2
2	26	37·1
4	33	49·1
Total heat . . .	47·3	100

Four months subsequent to the performance of the above experiments, a second series were made with olefiant gas, and the following results obtained:—

TABLE XXXI.—*Radiation through dry Olefiant Gas.*

Source of heat: *Small Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100	From Table XXIX.
1	11·4°	23·2	48
2	17	34·7	55·5
3	21·6	44	60·3
4	24·8	50·6	65·1
5	27	55·1	68·6
10	32·1	65·5	74·3

Besides the absorption by olefiant gas, I have placed that by carbonic acid derived from Table XXIX. The superior power of the acid is most decided in the smaller pressures; at a pressure of an inch it is twice that of the olefiant gas. The substances approach each other more closely as the quantity of gas augments. Here, in fact, both of them approach perfect opacity; and as they draw near to this common limit, their absorptions, as a matter of course, approximate.

§ 15.

Radiation of Hydrogen Flame through Carbonic Acid Gas and Olefiant Gas.

A comparison of these results with the radiation of a hydrogen flame through carbonic acid gas and olefiant gas respectively, brings out with great distinctness the differences of the *radiant qualities* of the two flames.

TABLE XXXII.—*Radiation through Carbonic Acid Gas.*

Source of heat: *Hydrogen Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
1	5°·5	7·4
2	9·5	12·8
4	11	14·9
30	19	25·7
Total heat . . .	48·5	100

TABLE XXXIII.—*Radiation through Olefiant Gas.*

Source of heat: *Hydrogen Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100	From Table XXXII.
1	12°	16·2	7·4
2	18	24·3	12·8
4	24	32·4	14·9
30	38·5	58·8	25·7
Total heat . .	48·5	100	100

A comparison of the last two columns, one of which is transferred from Table XXXII., proves the absorption of the rays from a hydrogen flame by olefiant gas to be about twice that of carbonic acid; while, when the source of heat was a carbonic-oxide flame, the absorption by carbonic acid at small pressures was more than twice that of olefiant gas.

The temperature of a hydrogen flame, as calculated by Bunsen, is 3259° C., while that of a carbonic-oxide flame is 3042° C. The foregoing experiments demonstrate that accord subsists between the oscillating periods of these sources of heat and the periods of aqueous vapour and carbonic acid at a temperature of 15° C. The heat of these flames *goes to augment the amplitude, and not to quicken the vibration.*

§ 16.

Radiation of Carbonic-oxide Flame through Carbonic Oxide, and of Bisulphide-of-Carbon Flame through Sulphurous Acid.

Sent through carbonic oxide, the radiation from the carbonic-oxide flame gave the following absorptions:—

TABLE XXXIV.—*Radiation through Carbonic Oxide.*

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

Pressure in inches	Deflection	Absorption per 100
1	18°	29
2	27	43·5
4	34	56·4
10	37·3	65·5

The absorptive energy is here high—higher, indeed, than that of olefiant gas; but it falls considerably short of that of carbonic acid. This result shows that the main radiant in the flame is its *product* of combustion, and not the carbonic oxide heated *prior* to combustion.

To examine the radiation through sulphurous acid of a flame whose product of combustion is sulphurous acid, I resorted to the flame of bisulphide of carbon. Here, however, we had carbonic acid mixed with the sulphurous acid of the flame. Of the heat radiated by this composite source of heat, the absorption by an atmosphere of sulphurous acid amounted to

60 per cent.

The gas was sent from its generating retort through drying-tubes of sulphuric acid into a glass experimental tube 2·8 feet long. The comparative shortness of the tube, and the mixed character of the radiation, rendered the absorption less than it would have been had a source of heat of pure sulphurous acid and a tube as long as that used in the other experiments been employed.

§ 17.

Radiation of the Flames of Carbonic Oxide and Hydrogen through Sulphuric and Formic Ether Vapours.—Reversal of Order of Absorption.

To test the comparative penetrative powers of the two sources of heat I subsequently caused the radiation from the carbonic-oxide flame to pass through the vapours of formic and sulphuric ether at a common pressure of 0·5 of an inch with the following results:—

TABLE XXXV.

Source of heat: *Carbonic-oxide Flame.*

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Formic ether	14·5	25·8
Sulphuric ether	18	32·1
Total heat	43	100

TABLE XXXVI.

Source of heat: *Hydrogen Flame.*

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Sulphuric ether	32	42·2
Formic ether	35	49·3
Total heat	48·5	100

We here find that, in the case of every one of the four vapours, the synchronism with hot aqueous vapour is greater than with hot carbonic acid. The temperature of the hydrogen flame is higher than that of the carbonic oxide; but the radiation from the more intense source of heat, instead of possessing the greatest penetrative power, is the most copiously absorbed. It has been already proved that, for waves of slow period, formic ether is more absorbent than sulphuric ether; while for waves of rapid period, the sulphuric ether is the more powerful absorber. For the radiation from hot carbonic acid, the absorption of sulphuric ether, as shown in Table XXXV., is between 6 and 7 per cent. in excess of that of formic ether; while for the radiation from hot aqueous vapour, the absorption of formic ether, as shown in Table XXXVI., is 7 per cent. in excess of that of sulphuric. That the periods of aqueous vapour, as compared with those of carbonic acid, are slow, and that it is the aqueous vapour, and not the carbonic acid, of the flame of Bunsen's burner which causes the reversal noticed in Table XXIII., may therefore be inferred from these experiments.

§ 18.

Radiation of Hydrogen Flame, and of Platinum Spiral plunged in Hydrogen Flame, through Liquids.—Conversion of Long Periods into Short ones.

Water at moderate thickness is a very transparent substance; that is to say, the periods of its molecules are in discord with

those of the visible spectrum. It is also highly transparent to the ultra-violet rays; so that we may safely infer from the deportment of this substance its incompetence to enter into rapid molecular vibration. When, however, we once quit the visible spectrum for the rays beyond the red, the opacity of the substance begins to show itself: for such rays, indeed, its absorbent power is unequalled. The synchronism of the periods of the water-molecules with those of the ultra-red waves is thus demonstrated.

The vibrating-period of a molecule is, no doubt, determined by the elastic forces which separate it from other molecules, and it is worth inquiring how these forces are affected when a change so great as that of the passage of a vapour to a liquid occurs. The fact established in the earlier sections of this paper, that the order of absorption for liquids and their vapours is the same, renders it extremely probable that the period of vibration is not materially affected by the change from vapour to liquid; for, if changed, it would probably be changed in different degrees for the different liquids, and the order of absorption would be thereby disturbed.* The following table will throw additional light upon this question:—

TABLE XXXVII.—*Radiation through Liquids.*

Source of heat: *Hydrogen Flame.*

Thickness of liquid layer, 0·07 of an inch.

Name of liquid	Absorption per 100	Transmission
Bisulphide of carbon	27·7	72·3
Chloroform	49·3	50·7
Iodide of ethyl	75·6	24·4
Benzol	82·3	17·7
Amylene	87·9	12·1
Sulphuric ether	92·6	7·4
Formic ether	93·5	6·5
Acetic ether	93·9	6·1
Water	100	

Through a layer of water 9·21 millimètres thick, Melloni found a transmission of 11 per cent. of the heat of a Locatelli lamp.

* The general agreement in point of colour between a liquid and its vapour favours the idea that the period, at all events in the great majority of cases, remains constant when the state of aggregation is changed.

[illegible] of the [illegible] period [illegible] [illegible] Professor Stokes [illegible] that the platinum is [illegible] aqueous vapour, and [illegible] produced by [illegible] of the [illegible] could [illegible] The effect in principle is [illegible]

[illegible] we may infer [illegible] that [illegible] of water on the [illegible] which renders it [illegible]

the same, whether we consider the platinum wire to be struck by a particle of aqueous vapour oscillating at a certain rate, or by a particle of æther oscillating at the same rate. And thus, I imagine, by a chain of rigid reasoning, we arrive at the conclusion that a degree of incandescence, equal to that of the sun itself, might be produced by the impact of waves of themselves incompetent to excite vision.

The change of quality produced in the radiation by the introduction of a platinum spiral into a hydrogen flame is illustrated by a series of experiments, executed for me by my assistant, Mr. Barrett, and inserted subsequently to the presentation of this memoir.

TABLE XXXVIII.—*Radiation through Liquids.*

Sources of heat: 1. *Hydrogen Flame;*

2. *Hydrogen Flame and Platinum Spiral.*

Name of liquid	Transmission			
	Thickness of Liquid 0·04 inch		Thickness of Liquid 0·07 inch	
	Flame only	Flame and spiral	Flame only	Flame and spiral
Bisulphide of carbon . .	77·7	87·2	70·4	86
Chloroform . . .	54	72·8	50·7	69
Iodide of methyl . .	31·6	42·4	26·2	36·2
Iodide of ethyl. . .	30·3	36·8	24·2	32·6
Benzol	24·1	32·6	17·9	28·8
Amylene	14·9	25·8	12·4	24·3
Sulphuric ether . .	13·1	22·6	8·1	22
Acetic ether . . .	10·1	18·3	6·6	18·5
Alcohol	9·4	14·7	5·8	12·3
Water	3·2	7·5	2	6·4

Here the introduction of the platinum spiral changed the periods of the flame into others more in discord with the periods of the liquid molecules, and hence the more copious transmission when the spiral was employed. It will be seen that a transmission of 2 per cent. is here obtained through a layer of water ·07 of an inch in thickness, while in Table XXVII. all was absorbed.

To test this point further, another series of experiments was executed, and gave the following results for the radiation of a hydrogen flame through layers of water of five different thicknesses:—

[illegible]

... the results obtained with the hydrogen fla...
... column of figures. It will be observed that t...
... the heat issuing from the small gas flame is,
... nearly the same as that of the heat issuing from t...
hydrogen. A very remarkable difference, howev...
the deportment of bisulphide of carbon as co...
of chloroform. For the small gas flame chlo...
...sparent body in the list; it is marke...
... the bisulphide of carbon, while for

ı flame the bisulphide greatly excels the chloroform in ·ncy. The large luminous gas flame previously experi- vith differs also from the small one here employed. large flame, the absorption by the bisulphide is to that ıloroform as

100 : 121,

:h the small flame the absorptions of the same two es stand to each other in the ratio of

100 : 76.

ıs experiments were subsequently made, with a view of his result, but in all cases the bisulphide was found que than the chloroform to the radiation of the small . The same result was obtained when a very small oil s employed; and it came out in a very decided manner source of heat was a flame of bisulphide of carbon.

found, moreover, that, whenever two liquids underwent a position of this kind, the vapours of the liquids underwent change; in its finest gradations the deportment of the s imitated by that of its vapour.

§ 20.

nation of Certain Results of Melloni *and* Knoblauch.

ere we find ourselves in a position to offer solutions of acts which have hitherto stood as enigmas in researches liant heat. It was for a long time supposed that er of heat to penetrate diathermic substances aug- vith the temperature of the source of heat, and from ptional penetrative power of solar heat inferences were to the enormous temperature of the sun. Knoblauch d against this notion, showing that the heat emitted tinum wire plunged into an alcohol flame was less by certain diathermic screens than the heat of the elf, and justly arguing that the temperature of the uld not be higher than that of the body from which it ts heat. A plate of glass being introduced between his f heat and his thermo-electric pile, the deflection of le fell from 35° to 19° when the source of heat was the spiral; while, when the source of heat was the flame ol, the introduction of the same glass caused the deflec-

tion to fall from 35° to 16°, proving that the radiation from the flame was intercepted more powerfully than that from the spiral —showing, in other words, that the heat emanating from the body of highest temperature possessed the least penetrative power. Melloni afterwards corroborated this experiment.

Transparent glass allows the rays of the visible spectrum to pass freely through it; but it is well known to be highly opaque to the radiation from obscure sources of heat—in other words, to waves of long period. A plate 2·6 millimètres thick intercepts all the rays from a source of heat of 100° C., and transmits only 6 per cent. of the heat emitted by copper raised to 400° C.* Now the products of the combustion of alcohol are aqueous vapour and carbonic acid, whose waves have just been proved to be of slow period, or of the particular character most powerfully intercepted by glass. But by plunging a platinum wire into such a flame, we virtually convert its heat into heat of higher refrangibility; we break up the long periods into shorter ones, and thus establish the discord between the periods of the source of heat and the periods of the diathermic glass, which, as before defined, is the physical cause of transparency. On purely *à priori* grounds, therefore, we might infer that the introduction of the platinum spiral would augment the penetrative power of the heat through the glass. With two plates of glass, of different thicknesses, Melloni found the following transmissions for the flame and the spiral:—

For the flame	For the platinum
41·2	52 8
5·7	26·2

The same remarks apply to the transparent selenite examined by Melloni. This substance is highly opaque to the ultra-red undulations; but the radiation from an alcohol flame is almost wholly of this character, and hence the opacity of the selenite to this radiation. The introduction of the platinum spiral shortens the periods and increases the transmission. Thus, with two specimens of selenite, of different thicknesses, Melloni found the transmissions to be as follows:—

Flame	Platinum
4·4	19·5
1·7	3·5

* Melloni.

r the results of Melloni correspond with those of Knob- ; but the Italian philosopher pursues the matter further, shows that Knoblauch's results, though true for the par- ır substances examined by him, are far from being appli- to diathermic media generally. In the case of *black* glass *black* mica, a striking inversion of the effect is observed; hese substances the radiation from the flame is more usly transmitted than the radiation from the platinum. two pieces of black glass, of different thicknesses, Melloni d the following transmissions :—

From the flame	From the platinum
52·6	42·8
29·9	27·1

for two plates of black mica the following transmissions :—

From the flame	From the platinum
62·8	52·5
43·3	28·9

se results were left unexplained by Melloni; but the solution ow easy. The black glass and the black mica owe their kness to the carbon incorporated in them, and the blackness is substance, as already remarked, proves the accord of its ating-periods with those of the visible spectrum. But it been proved that carbon is in a considerable degree pervious he waves of long period—that is to say, to those emitted a flame of alcohol. The case of the carbon is therefore isely antithetical to that of the transparent glass—the ıer transmitting the heat of long period and the latter heat of short period most freely. Hence it follows the introduction of the platinum wire, by converting long periods of the flame into short ones, augments transmission through the transparent glass and selenite, diminishes it through the black glass and the black mica.

§ 21.

ıdiation of Hydrogen Flame through Lampblack, Iodine, and Rock-salt.—Diathermancy of Rock-salt examined.

ampblack, as already stated, is in accord with the undu- ns of the visible spectrum; it absorbs them all; but it is ially transparent to the waves of slow period. As, therefore,

the waves issuing from a flame of hydrogen have been proved to be of slow period, we may with probability infer that its radiation will penetrate the lampblack. A plate of rock-salt was placed over an oil-lamp until the layer of soot deposited on it was sufficient to intercept the light of the brightest gas-flame. The smoked plate was introduced in the path of the rays from the hydrogen flame, and its absorption was measured; the plate was then cleansed, and its absorption again determined. The difference of both gave the absorption of the layer of lampblack. The results were as follows:—

TABLE XL.

	Deflection	Absorption per 100
	°	
Smoked rock-salt	44·2	82·7
Unsmoked plate	15·8	24

The difference between these gives us the absorption of the lampblack; it is 58·7 per cent.; and this corresponds to a transmission of

41·3 per cent.

of the radiation from the hydrogen flame.

Iodine, in a solution sufficiently opaque to cut off the light of our most brilliant lamps, transmitted of the heat of the hydrogen flame

99 per cent.

In experimenting on liquids with heat of slow period, it was noticed that the introduction of the empty rock-salt cell caused the needle to move through a much larger arc than when the source of heat was a luminous one. This suggested that a greater proportion of the heat of slow period was absorbed by the rock-salt. A few experiments were made to test the diathermancy of the salt, with the following results:—

For the heat of a hydrogen flame, the transmission through a perfectly transparent plate of rock-salt was

82·3 per cent.

For a spiral of platinum wire heated to whiteness by an electric current, the transmission was

87 per cent.

the same spiral lowered to bright redness, the transmission

84·4 per cent.

the same spiral lowered to moderate redness, the transmis-
was

83·6 per cent.

othing was changed in these experiments but the heat of the
l; the direction of the rays, and the size of the radiating
, remained throughout the same; still we find a gradually
nenting opacity on the part of the rock-salt as the tempera-
of the source of heat is lowered. There cannot, I think,
doubt that MM. De la Provostaye and Desains are right in
conclusion that rock-salt acts differently on different calo-
rays, and is not, as Melloni supposed, equally transparent
l. For the heat of the hydrogen flame, moreover, it is more
ue than for that of the moderately red spiral.

§ 22.

Physical Connexion between Radiation and Conduction.

is memoir ought perhaps to end here. I would, however,
ermission to make a few additional remarks on a subject
h was briefly touched upon towards the conclusion of the
of this series of memoirs. These remarks are made with
ence, for I have reason to know that authorities worthy of
highest respect do not share my views regarding the
exion which subsists between the radiation and conduction
at.

t us suppose heat to be communicated to a superficial
um of the molecules of any body; say, those at the ex-
ity of a metal bar. They vibrate, and the motion com-
icated by them to the *external* æther is despatched in waves
igh space. But motion must also be imparted to the
r *within* the body, and a portion of this motion will be
sferred to the adjacent stratum of molecules, heat as a con-
ence appearing to penetrate the mass. But irrespective of
æther, the molecules occupy positions determined by their
attractive and repulsive forces; so that if any one mole-
be disturbed, it will of necessity disturb its neighbours.

In an aggregate of molecules so related, motio transmitted independently of the æther. If, inde imagine the æther entirely away, the motion that would still be propagated from molecule to molecul words, *conduction* would manifest itself, while rad be absent through want of a medium.

In matter, however, as we know it, molecular m in part transmitted *immediately* from molecule t being more or less transmitted mediately by the a in the case just supposed, the quantity of motion tr the internal æther to our second stratum of mole be the *whole* of that imparted to it by the superfi The æther must, to some extent, squander ex internal molecular motion; so that were the me —were the cushion removed which interferes wit propagation of motion from molecule to molecule would be freer than at present; the heat, sufferin loss, would penetrate further into the mass than wh intervenes.

This reasoning leads to the inference that tho which yield their motion most freely to the æther r account be the most wasteful as regards conducti words, that the best radiators ought to prove th worst conductors.

A broad consideration of the subject shows this c be in general harmony with observed facts. O stances are all exceedingly imperfect conductors they are all excellent radiators. The moment, n pass from the metals to their compounds we pas conductors to bad ones, and from bad radiators to

From the earlier memoirs of MM. de la Provostaye and Desains,* and in that of MM. Wiedemann and Franz, I cull the following facts:—The radiative power of platinum is five times that of silver; its conductive power is one-tenth that of silver. Platinum has more than twice the radiative power of gold; it has only one-seventh of the conducting power. Zinc and tin are almost equal as conductors, and they are also nearly equal as radiators. Silver has about six times the conductive power of zinc and tin; it has only one-fourth of their radiative power. Brass possesses but one-half the radiative energy of platinum; it possesses more than twice its conductivity. Other experiments of MM. de la Provostaye and Desains† confirm those first referred to. Taking the absorbent power, as determined by these excellent experimenters, to express the radiating power which will be allowed, and multiplying their results by a common factor to facilitate comparison with those of MM. Wiedemann and Franz on conduction, we obtain the following table:—

TABLE XLII.—*Comparison of Conduction and Radiation.*

Name of metal	Conduction	Radiation
Silver	100	11
Gold	53	27
Brass	24	42
Tin	15	90
Platinum	8	100

We here find that, as the power of conduction diminishes, the power of radiation augments—a result, I think, completely

plate of glass than that from the lampblack. In the second experiment, they found that, while 39 per cent. of the radiation from a bright surface of platinum was transmitted by a plate of glass, only 29 per cent. of the radiation from the opposite surface of the same plate, which was coated with borate of lead, was transmitted. These results are quite in harmony with the views which I have ventured to enunciate. We may infer from them that the heat emitted by the respective *compounds*—the cinnabar and the borate of lead—is of slower period than that emitted by the *elements*; for experiment proves that as the periods are quickened the glass becomes more transparent. At a temperature of 100° C., moreover, the emission from borate of lead was found equal to that from lampblack (*Comptes Rendus*, vol. xxxviii. p. 442), while at a temperature of 550° C. it had only three-fourths of the emissive power of the lampblack. With reference to the theoretic views which these researches are intended to foreshadow, the results of MM. De la Provostaye and Desains are of the highest interest.

* *Comptes Rendus*, 1846, vol. xxii. p. 1139.

† *Annales de Chimie*, 1850, vol. xxx. p. 442.

in harmony with that to which a consideration of the molecular mechanism leads us.

There is but one serious exception known to me to the law here indicated; this is copper, which MM. de la Provostaye and Desains place higher than gold as a radiator, though it is also higher as a conductor. When, however, the immense change in radiative power which the slightest film of an oxide can produce, and the liability of heated copper to contract such a film, are taken into account, the apparent exception will not have too much weight ascribed to it. I have had a cube of brass coated electrolytically with copper, silver, and gold; and, of all its faces, that coated with copper has the least emissive power. This is probably due to some slight impurity contracted by the silver. What we know of the deportment of minerals also illustrates the law. Rock-salt I find to be a far better conductor than glass, while MM. de la Provostaye and Desains find the relative emissive powers of the two substances to be as 17 to 6. So also with regard to alum: as a conductor it is immensely behind rock-salt; as a radiator it is immensely in advance of it.

Royal Institution, March 1864.

VII.

ON LUMINOUS AND OBSCURE RADIATION.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR VII.

In the foregoing investigation, the conclusion had been *reasoned out* that the quality of the heat radiated by a flame of hydrogen was almost exclusively ultra-red, and the change produced by the plunging of solid bodies into the flame was pronounced to be a virtual exaltation of refrangibility. These conclusions it was important to verify, and accordingly, the necessary rock-salt lenses and prisms having been secured, the emission from the hydrogen flame was subjected in 1864 to strict analysis.

By direct experiment the reasoning was verified, and the emission was proved to be sensibly ultra-red. The rays of greatest energy of the hydrogen flame were proved to be of precisely the same refrangibility as the rays of greatest energy from a luminous gas-flame.

The other conclusions enunciated in Memoir VI. regarding the raising of solid bodies to incandescence by a hydrogen or an oxyhydrogen flame were also experimentally established.

Intent on clearly bringing out the differences between elementary and compound bodies in relation to radiant heat, I tried at an early period of these researches to extend the experiments to solids and liquids. From the physico-chemical point of view, the deportment of lampblack already revealed by Melloni was to me of peculiar interest and significance. But the interest was greatly augmented by the deportment of bromine and iodine. With various sources of heat the diathermancy of these two substances was illustrated. Leslie's cubes containing boiling water, copper balls heated to various degrees of incandescence, gas and candle flames, were respectively examined, the surprising transparency of bromine and iodine to the calorific rays being in all cases demonstrated.

The step from these experiments to sifting or filtering the radiation from luminous sources, by quenching the light and permitting the heat to pass, was inevitable and indeed immediate. After numerous experiments in the laboratory of the Royal Institution, the filtering of the electric lamp and the formation of powerful dark foci by the heat-rays emitted from the carbon-points were publicly illustrated in the theatre of the Institution on March 27, 186[illegible]. The experiments are referred to in my 'Notes on Heat,' published at the time. They are also mentioned in a foot-note bearing date June 13, 1862, at the bottom of page 79 of this collection.

The discussion with Professor Magnus being, as I thought, finally closed by the experimental evidence brought forward in Memoir VI., and I being still further assured by that investigation of the surprising diathermancy of iodine, the filtration of the emission from incandescent bodies became the subject of special investigation.

The augmentation of the energy of the invisible heat-rays by the increase of temperature necessary to produce the visible ones, is determined; in the fir[illegible]

instance, by placing the pile in the ultra-red emission from a platinum spiral, as it rose gradually from a dark heat to an intense white one, a rock-salt prism being used to decompose the beam; in a second instance by causing the spiral to pass through the same range of temperature, and cutting off its luminous rays by the iodine filter.

The experiments are then extended to flames of coal-gas and to the electric-light.

It is thus found that of the radiation from platinum heated to whiteness, one twenty-fourth only consists of luminous rays.

Of the emission from the most brilliant portion of a gas flame, one twenty-fifth only consists of luminous rays.

Of the emission from a dazzling electric-light, one-tenth only consists of luminous rays.

Iodine is found to be perfectly transparent to the emission of bodies at all temperatures under incandescence.

With the rock-salt lens and the iodine filter, the invisible rays of the electric-light are afterwards so concentrated as to ignite combustible bodies placed at the focus.

The eye is proved capable of bearing without inconvenience the heat of a focus where paper and other combustible bodies are ignited and gunpowder was exploded.

Employing greater battery power, precisely the same effects are produced with the glass lenses used in 1862 to concentrate the invisible rays.

From experiments on water, and on the vitreous humour of an ox, it is concluded that nearly two-thirds of the rays from the electric-light, which actually reach the retina, are obscure.

It is further shown that the visible radiation from a red-hot platinum spiral is incapable of thermal measurement.

The paper winds up with some remarks on the relation of light to heat, and on the application of radiant heat to fog-signalling.

VII.

ON LUMINOUS AND OBSCURE RADIATION.*

§ 1.

Spectrum of Hydrogen Flame.

Sir William Herschel discovered the obscure rays of the sun, and proved the position of maximum heat to be beyond the red of the solar spectrum.† Forty years subsequently Sir John Herschel succeeded in obtaining a thermograph of the calorific spectrum, and in giving striking visible evidence of its extension beyond the red.‡ Melloni proved that an exceedingly large proportion of the emission from a flame of oil, of alcohol, and from incandescent platinum heated by a flame of alcohol, is obscure.§ Dr. Miller inferred from its paucity of luminous rays evident to the eye, and a like paucity of ultra-violet rays, that the radiation from a flame of hydrogen must be mainly ultra-red; and he concluded from this that the glowing of a platinum wire in a hydrogen flame, as also the brightness of the Drummond light in the oxyhydrogen flame, are produced by a change in the period of vibration.‖ By a different mode of reasoning I arrived at the same conclusion myself, and published the conclusion subsequently.¶

A direct experimental demonstration of the character of the radiation from a hydrogen flame was, however, wanting, and this want I have sought to supply. I had constructed for me, by Mr. Becker, a complete rock-salt train of a size sufficient to permit of its being substituted for the ordinary glass train of a

* *Philosophical Magazine* for November 1864.

† *Phil. Trans.* 1800.

‡ *Phil. Trans.* 1840. I hope very soon to be able to turn my attention to the remarkable results described in note III. of Sir J. Herschel's paper.

§ *La Thermochrose*, p. 304. ‖ *Phil. Trans.* vol. cliv. p. 327.

¶ *Report of the British Association*, 1863.

Duboscq's electric lamp. A double rock-salt lens placed in the camera rendered the rays parallel; the rays passed through a slit, and a second rock-salt lens placed without the camera produced, at an appropriate distance, an image of this slit. Behind this lens was placed a rock-salt prism, while laterally stood a thermo-electric pile intended to examine the spectrum produced by the prism. Within the camera of the electric lamp was placed a small burner, so that the flame issuing from it occupied the position usually taken up by the coal points. This burner was connected with a T-piece, from which two pieces of india-rubber tubing were carried, the one to a large hydrogen-holder, the other to the gas-pipe of the laboratory. It was thus in my power to have, at will, either the gas flame or the hydrogen flame. When the former was employed, it produced a visible spectrum, which enabled me to fix the thermo-electric pile in its proper position. To obtain the hydrogen flame, it was only necessary to turn on the hydrogen until it reached the gas flame and was ignited; then to turn off the gas and leave the hydrogen flame behind. In this way the one flame could be substituted for the other without opening the door of the camera, or producing any change in the positions of the source of heat, the lenses, the prism, and the pile.

The thermo-electric pile employed is a beautiful instrument constructed by Ruhmkorff. It belongs to my friend Mr. Gassiot, and consists of a single row of elements properly mounted and attached to a double brass screen. It has in front two silvered edges, which, by means of a screw, can be caused to close upon the pile so as to render its face as narrow as desirable, reducing it to the width of the finest hair, or, indeed, shutting it off altogether. By means of a small handle and long screw, the plate of brass and the pile attached to it can be moved gently to and fro, and thus the vertical slit of the pile can be caused to traverse the entire spectrum, or to pass beyond it in both directions. The width of the spectrum was in each case equal to the length of the face of the pile, which was connected with an extremely delicate galvanometer.

I began with a luminous gas flame. The spectrum being cast upon the brass screen (which, to render the colours more visible, was covered with tinfoil), the pile was gradually moved in the direction from blue to red, until the deflection of the gal-

vanometer became a maximum. To reach this it was necessary to pass entirely through the spectrum and a little way beyond the red; the deflection then observed was

30°.

When the pile was moved *in either direction* from this position, the deflection diminished.

The hydrogen flame was now substituted for the gas flame; the visible spectrum disappeared, and the deflection fell to

12°.

Hence, as regards rays of this particular refrangibility, the emission from the luminous gas flame was two and a-half times that from the hydrogen flame.

The pile was now moved to and fro, and the movement in both directions was accompanied by a diminished deflection. Twelve degrees, therefore, was the maximum deflection for the hydrogen flame; and the position of the pile, determined previously by means of the luminous flame, proves that this deflection was produced by ultra-red undulations. I moved the pile a little forwards, so as to reduce the deflection from 12° to 8°, and then, in order to ascertain the refrangibility of the rays which produced this small deflection, I relighted the gas. The rectilinear face of the pile was found invading the red. When the pile was caused to pass successively through positions corresponding to the various colours of the spectrum, and to its ultra-violet rays, no measurable deflection was produced by the hydrogen flame.

I next placed the pile at some distance from the invisible spectrum of the flame of hydrogen, and *felt* for the spectrum by moving the pile to and fro. Having found it, the place of maximum heating was without difficulty ascertained. Changing nothing else, the luminous flame was substituted for the non-luminous one; the position of the pile when thus revealed was beyond the red.

The action was still very sensible when the distance of the pile from the red end of the spectrum on the one side was as great as that of the violet rays on the other, the heat-spectrum thus proving itself to be at least as long as the light-spectrum.

It is thus *proved experimentally* that the radiation from a hydrogen flame is sensibly ultra-red. The other constituents of

the radiation are so feeble as to be thermally insensible. Hence, *when a body is raised to incandescence by a hydrogen flame, the vibrating periods of its atoms must be shorter than those to which the radiation of the flame itself is due.*

§ 2.

Influence of Solid Particles.

The falling of the deflection from 30° to 12° when the hydrogen flame was substituted for the gas flame is doubtless due to the absence of all solid matter in the former. We may, however, introduce such matter, and thus make a radiation originating in the hydrogen flame much greater than that of the gas flame. A spiral of platinum wire plunged in the former gave a maximum deflection of

52°

at a time when the maximum deflection of the gas-flame was only

33°.

It is mainly *by convection* that the hydrogen flame disperses its heat: though its temperature is higher, its sparsely-scattered molecules are not able to cope, in radiant energy, with the solid carbon of the luminous flame. The same is true for the flame of a Bunsen's burner; the moment the air (which destroys the solid carbon particles) mingles with the gas flame, the radiation falls considerably. Conversely, a gush of radiant heat accompanies the shutting out of the air which deprives the gas flame of its luminosity. *When, therefore, we introduce a platinum wire into a hydrogen flame, or carbon particles into a Bunsen's flame, we obtain not only waves of a new period, but also convert a large portion of the heat of convection into the heat of radiation.*

§ 3.

Persistence and Strengthening of Obscure Rays by Augmentation of Temperature.

Bunsen and Kirchhoff have proved that, for incandescent metallic vapours, the period of vibration is, within wide limits independent of temperature. My own experiments with flames

of hydrogen and carbonic oxide as sources of heat, and with cold aqueous vapour and cold carbonic acid as absorbing media, point to the same conclusion.* But in *solid* metals augmented temperature introduces waves of shorter periods into the radiation. It may be asked, 'What becomes of the long obscure periods when we heighten the temperature? Are they broken up or changed into shorter ones, or do they maintain themselves side by side with the new vibrations?' The question is worth an experimental answer.

A spiral of platinum wire, suitably supported, was placed within the camera of the electric lamp at the place usually occupied by the carbon points. This spiral was connected with a voltaic battery; and by varying the resistance it was possible to raise it gradually from a state of darkness to an intense white heat. Raising it to a white heat in the first instance, the rock-salt train was placed in the path of its rays, and a brilliant spectrum was obtained. A thermo-pile was then moved into the region of obscure rays beyond the red of the spectrum. Altering nothing but the strength of the current, the spiral was reduced to darkness, and lowered in temperature till the deflection of the galvanometer fell to 1°. Our question is, 'What becomes of the waves which produce this deflection when new ones are introduced by augmenting the temperature of the spiral?'

Causing the spiral to pass from this state of darkness through various degrees of incandescence, the following deflections were obtained:—

TABLE I.

Appearance of Spiral	Deflection by obscure rays	Appearance of Spiral	Deflection by obscure rays
	°		°
Dark	1	Full red	27
Dark	6	Bright red	44·4
Faint red	10·4	Nearly white	54·3
Dull red	12·5	Full white	60
Red	18		

The deflection of 60° here obtained is equivalent to 122 of the first degrees of the galvanometer. Hence the intensity of

* See Sections 13 and 14 of Memoir VI.

the obscure rays in the case of the full white heat is 122 times that of the rays of the same refrangibility emitted by the dark spiral used at the commencement. Or, as the intensity is proportional to the square of the amplitude, this, in the case of the last deflection, was eleven times that of the waves which produced the first. The *wave-length*, of course, remained the same throughout.

The experimental answer, therefore, to the question above proposed is, that the amplitude of the old waves is augmented by the same accession of temperature that gives birth to the new ones. The case of the obscure rays is, in fact, that of the luminous ones (of the red of the spectrum, for example), which glow with augmented intensity as the temperature of the radiant source of heat is heightened.

§ 4.

Persistence and Strengthening of Rays illustrated by means of a Ray-filter of Iodine and Bisulphide of Carbon.

In my last memoir* the wonderful transparency of the element iodine to the ultra-red undulations was demonstrated. It was there shown that a quantity of iodine sufficient to quench the light of our most brilliant flames transmitted 99 per cent. of the radiation from a flame of hydrogen.

Fifty experiments on the radiant heat of a hydrogen flame, recently executed, make the transmission of its rays, through a quantity of iodine which is perfectly opaque to light,

100 per cent.

To the radiation from a hydrogen flame the dissolved iodine is therefore, according to these experiments, *perfectly transparent.*

It is also sensibly transparent to the radiation from solid bodies heated under incandescence.

It is also sensibly transparent to all the obscure heat-rays emitted by luminous bodies.

To the mixed radiation which issues from solid bodies at a very high temperature, the pure bisulphide of carbon is eminently

* Section 22, Memoir VI.

sparent. Hence, as the bisulphide of carbon interferes ilightly with the obscure rays issuing from a highly lumi- source, and as the dissolved iodine seems not at all to fere with them, we have in a combination of both sub- es a means of almost entirely detaching the purely thermal from the luminous ones.

vibrations of a long period, established when the radiating is at a low temperature, maintain themselves, as just in- ed, side by side with the new periods which augmented erature introduces, it would follow that a body once per- to the radiation from any source must always remain ous to it. We cannot so alter the character of the radia- that a body once in any measure transparent to it shall ne quite opaque to it. We may, by augmenting the erature, diminish the percentage of the total radiation mitted by the body; but inasmuch as the old vibrations their amplitudes enlarged by the very accession of tem- ure which produces the new ones, the total quantity of of any given refrangibility transmitted by the body must ase with increase of temperature.

is conclusion is thus experimentally illustrated. A cell parallel sides of polished rock-salt was filled with the solu- of iodine, and placed in front of the camera within which the platinum spiral. Behind the rock-salt cell was placed ermo-electric pile, to receive such rays as had passed igh the solution. The rock-salt lens was in the camera ont, but a small sheaf only of the parallel beam emergent the lamp was employed. Commencing at a very low dark the temperature was gradually augmented to full incan- nce with the following results :—

TABLE II.

earance of Spiral	Deflection	Appearance of Spiral	Deflection
	°		°
ark.	1	Full red	45
ark but hotter. . .	3	Bright red. . . .	53
ark but still hotter . .	5	Very bright red . . .	63
ark but still hotter . .	10	Nearly white . . .	69
eble red. . . .	19	White	75
ull red	25	Intense white . . .	80
ed	35		

black smoke rise from the flame into the beam. A Bunsen's flame produces the same effect. But the action of a red-hot poker placed underneath the beam is precisely similar; the action of a hydrogen flame, moreover, where smoke is out of the question, is not to be distinguished from that of the spirit-lamp flame. The apparent smoke rises even when the flame or the poker is placed at a good distance below the beam. The action is really due to the destruction of the floating matter by contact with the heated body. It sends upwards streams of air from which everything competent to scatter the light has been removed. This optically pure air, in passing through the beam, jostles aside the illuminated particles, the space it occupies being *black* in contrast with the adjacent luminosity. The experiment is capable of various instructive modifications, and may of course be executed with sunlight.

It is needless to dwell upon the possible influence of the floating organic matter of the air upon health. Its quantity, when illuminated by a powerful and strongly concentrated beam, sometimes appears enormous. One recoils from the idea of placing the mouth at the intensely illuminated focus and inhaling the swimming dirt revealed there. Nor is the disgust removed by the reflexion that at a distance from the focus, though we do not see the dirt, we are breathing precisely the same air. The difficulty of wetting it, before referred to, may render this suspended matter comparatively harmless to the lungs, but when these are sensitive its mere mechanical irritation must go for something. Perhaps a respirator of cotton-wool might in some cases be found useful.*

§ 5.

Deportment of Nitrite of Amyl.

I now return to the nitrite of amyl. The action of light upon the vapour of this substance is exceedingly prompt and energetic. It may be illustrated by simply blowing the vapour into a concentrated sunbeam. Or the experiment may be made to take the following form :—Connecting the tube *b* of the flask

* Since this paper was forwarded to the Royal Society these experiments have been greatly extended. See Proceedings of the Royal Institution, January 1870; also *Fragments of Science*, 1871–72.

F with the pipe of a bellows, after inflating the latter a sharp tap upon its board sends a puff of vapour through the tube *a* into the air. In a moderately lighted space nothing is seen; but when the puff is projected into a concentrated sunbeam, or into the beam from the electric lamp, on crossing the limiting boundary of light and shade it is instantly precipitated as a *white ring*. The ring has of course the same mechanical cause as the smoke-rings puffed from the mouth of a cannon, but it is *latent* until revealed by actinic precipitation.*

In every one of the numerous experiments made with the nitrite of amyl, the chemical energy appeared to exhaust itself in the frontal portion of the experimental tube. A dense white cloud would fall for a distance of 12 or 15 inches upon the beam, while beyond this distance the tube would appear almost empty. This absence of action might naturally be ascribed to the diffusion of the beam beyond the focus; but when the light was so converged as to bring the focus near the distant end of the tube the effect was the same. When, moreover, a concave mirror received a parallel beam which had traversed the tube, and returned it into the vapour in a high state of luminous concentration, the light was ineffectual. The passage of the beam through a comparatively small depth of the vapour appeared to extract from it those constituents which produced decomposition. That the vapour was present at the distant end of the tube was proved by the fact that both with the sun and with the electric-light the reversal of the tube instantly brought down a heavy cloud. As regards the chemical rays, nitrite of amyl is the *blackest* substance that I have yet encountered. It rapidly extinguishes them, leaving behind a beam of sensibly undiminished photometric intensity, but powerless as a chemical agent as far as the nitrite is concerned.

In these experiments air was employed as the vehicle of the nitrite-of-amyl vapour. By varying the quantity sent into the experimental tube, it was possible to vary in a remarkable manner the character of the resulting decomposition. The most splendid diffraction colours could be thus produced, and the finest texture could be imparted to the clouds. When pure oxygen or pure nitrogen was used, the effect was almost the same

* By a special arrangement it is easy to obtain such rings 2 inches and more in diameter.

The solution of iodine was placed in front of the electric lamp, the luminous rays being thereby intercepted. Behind the rock-salt cell containing the opaque solution was placed a glass cell, empty in the first instance. The deflection produced by the obscure rays which passed through both produced a deflection of

[illegible].

The glass cell was now filled with a concentrated solution of alum: the deflection produced by the obscure rays passing through both solutions was

[illegible].

Calculating from the values of these deflections, it was found that if the obscure heat emanated from the solution of iodine, and from the side of the glass cell, [illegible] per cent. was transmitted by the alum.

A point of very considerable importance forces itself upon our attention here—namely, the vast practical difference which may exist between the two phrases, 'obscure rays,' and 'rays from an obscure source of heat.' Many writers seem to regard these phrases as equivalent to each other, and are thus led into grave errors. A solution of alum solution [illegible] of an inch in thickness is, according to Melloni, entirely opaque to the radiation from all bodies heated under incandescence. In the foregoing experiments the layer of alum solution traversed by the obscure rays of our luminous source of heat was thirty times the thickness of the layer which Melloni found sufficient to quench all rays emanating from obscure sources of heat.

There cannot be a doubt that the invisible rays which have shown themselves competent to traverse such a thickness of the most powerful athermic liquid yet discovered are also able to pass through the humours of the eye. The very careful and interesting experiments of M. Janssen,* prove that the humours of the eye absorb an amount of radiant heat exactly equal to that absorbed by a layer of water of the same thickness, and in our solution the power of alum is added to that of water. Direct experiments on the vitreous humour of an ox lead me to conclude that one-fifth of the obscure rays emitted by an intense electric-light reaches the retina: and inasmuch

* Annales de Chimie et de Physique, tom. lx. p. 71.

s in every ten equal parts of the radiation from the carbon oints nine consist of obscure rays, it follows that nearly two-hirds of the whole radiant-energy which actually reaches the etina is incompetent to excite vision. With a white-hot plati-um spiral as source of heat, the mean of four good experi-nents gave a transmission of 11·7 per cent. of the obscure eat of the spiral through a layer of distilled water 1·2 inch in hickness. A larger proportion no doubt reaches the retina.*

Converging the beam from the electric lamp by a glass lens, I placed the opaque solution of iodine before my open eye, and brought the eye into the focus of obscure rays; the heat was immediately unbearable. But the unpleasant effect seemed to be mainly due to the action of the obscure rays upon the eye-lids and other opaque parts round the eye. Through an aperture in a card, somewhat larger than the pupil, the concentrated calorific beam was subsequently permitted to enter the eye. The sense of heat entirely disappeared. Not only were the rays received by the retina incompetent to excite vision, but the optic nerve seemed unconscious of their existence even as heat.

On a tolerably clear night a candle flame can be readily seen t the distance of a mile. The intensity of the electric-light sed by me is 650 times that of a good composite candle, and s the non-luminous radiation from the coal points which eaches the retina is equal in energy to twice the luminous, it llows that at a common distance of a foot, the energy of the visible rays of the electric-light which reach the optic nerve, ut are incompetent to provoke vision, is 1,300 times that of e light of a candle. But the intensity of the candle's light the distance of a mile is less than the twenty-millionth of its tensity at the distance of a foot, hence the energy which ren-ers the candle perfectly visible a mile off would have to be ultiplied by 1,300 × 20,000,000, or by twenty-six thousand illions, to bring it up to the energy sent to a retina placed at foot distance from the electric-light, but which, notwith-anding its enormous relative magnitude, is utterly incompe-ent to excite vision. Nothing, I think, could more forcibly lustrate the special relationship which subsists between the ptic nerve and the oscillating periods of luminous bodies. The erve may be compared to a musical string, which responds

* M. Franz has shown that a portion of the sun's obscure rays reach the retina.

iodine revealed by the beam in the actinic cloud must, I think, have been for the most part liquid, and not vaporous iodine. I say liquid, because the substance was probably dissolved by the particles of the cloud with which it was so intimately mixed. Di-allyl, for example, is a powerful solvent of iodine, and it was probably one of the products of decomposition.

The iodide of isopropyl also capitally illustrates the action of light upon vapours. It is more slowly acted upon than either the nitrite of amyl or the iodide of allyl; nevertheless, in sufficient quantity, its decomposition is very brisk and energetic. Purified air which had bubbled through the liquid iodide was conducted into the experimental tube. When the pressure was 1 inch of mercury, the light playing upon the vapour for five minutes produced no action; but when it was 10 inches a blue cloud made its appearance in two minutes, and in ten minutes it had almost filled the tube. When the pressure was 20 inches, the action commenced more quickly, and the cloud generated was more dense. The whirling motions of this cloud appeared to be more brisk than that of the others examined. With 30 inches of the mixed air and isopropyl the action began in a quarter of a minute, and in five minutes a dense cloud was formed throughout the tube. The purple of the discharged iodine was also very plain in this cloud.

§ 7.

Deportment of Liquids and of their Vapours towards Rays of High Refrangibility.

In the preliminary notice of these experiments laid before the Royal Society in June 1868,* considerable stress is laid upon the fact that the same rays are absorbed by the nitrite of amyl in the liquid and in the vaporous state. A layer of the liquid not more than one-eighth of an inch in thickness was found competent to withdraw from a powerful beam nearly all the constituents which could effect the decomposition of its vapour.

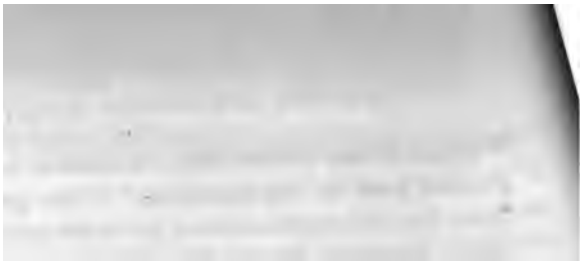
I endeavoured at the time to apply this fact to the solution of the question whether the absorption of chemical energy was the act of the molecule as a whole, or of its constituent atoms.† I tried to show that on the first of these assumptions it is

* See page 425. † See '*Physical Considerations*,' pp. 427 and 428.

Here also we are able to offer a remark as to the applicability of radiant heat to fog-signalling.* The proposition, in the abstract, is a philosophical one; for were our fogs of a physical character similar to that of the iodine held in solution by the bisulphide of carbon, or to that of iodine or bromine vapour, it would be possible to transmit through them powerful beams of radiant heat, even after the entire stoppage of the light from our signal lamps. But our fogs are not of this character. They are unfortunately so constituted as to act very destructively upon the purely calorific rays; and this fact, taken in conjunction with the marvellous sensitiveness of the eye, leads to the conclusion that, long before the *light* of our signals ceases to be visible, their radiant heat has lost the power of affecting, in any sensible degree, the most delicate thermoscopic apparatus that we could apply to their detection.

Royal Institution, October 1864.

* Which had been proposed a short time prior to the writing of this paper.



VIII.

CALORESCENCE, OR THE TRANSMUTATION OF HEAT-RAYS.

the acid into the experimental tube, until a further depression of 8 inches is obtained. On allowing the convergent beam to play upon this mixture, a cloud of extraordinary density and brilliancy is precipitated. The beam appears to pierce like a shining sword the nebulous mass of its own creation, tossing the precipitated particles in heaps right and left of it. This experiment is very easily made, and nothing could more finely or forcibly illustrate the phenomena here under consideration.

By varying the proportions of the vapour to the acid we vary the effects. For example, the proportion of 1 inch of the nitrite vapour to 15 inches of the hydrochloric acid did not produce so brilliant an effect as the proportion 8 : 8. The same is true of the proportion 15 inches of nitrite vapour to 1 inch of hydrochloric acid. But in this latter case, though the general action was less intense than in the case of 8 : 8, the iridescences due to diffraction were much finer. No doubt for each particular substance a definite proportion exists corresponding to the maximum of actinic action.*

The nitrite of butyl affords another striking example of the influence of a second body. With air, or alone, it was not visibly affected by the light; there was no cloud formed by its exposure. It was also mixed with nitric acid in various proportions, but no visible effect was produced by the beam.

It was then mixed with air which had been permitted to bubble through pure hydrochloric acid, in the following proportions:—

1.	1 inch of	air and vapour	to	15 inches	of air and	acid.
2.	8 inches	" "		8	"	"
3.	15 inches	" "		1 inch	"	"

In the first case a dense and brilliant cloud was immediately precipitated. In the second case the precipitation of the fine white cloud was confined to the convergent luminous cone, coarser particles being scattered through the rest of the tube. In the third case the cloud was very coarse and very scanty. The experiment indicates that the best effect is obtained when a small quantity of the vapour is mixed with a considerable quantity of the acid.

* This might form the subject of an interesting inquiry.

itions needed in dealing with the inflammable bisulphide of carbon
elt upon, and various methods of handling the dark rays with
rtainty are described.
ts on the calorescence of the sun's obscure rays and those of the
also described.
ts on the relation of colour to combustion by the dark rays are
.
ce with other filters than the iodine one is also shown to be
ie memoir winds up by some remarks on the defects of the black-
neter.

VIII.

ON CALORESCENCE, OR THE TRANSMUTATION OF HEAT RAYS.*

Forsitan et roseâ sol altè lampade lucens
Possideat multum cæcis fervoribus ignem
Circum se, nullo qui sit fulgore notatus,
Æstiferum ut tantum radiorum exaugeat ictum.
LUCRET. v. 610.†

§ 1.

General Statement of the Nature of this Inquiry.

N the year 1800, and in the same volume of the 'Philosophical 'ransactions' that contains Volta's celebrated letter to Sir oseph Banks on the Electricity of Contact,‡ Sir William [erschel published his discovery of the invisible rays of the ın. Causing thermometers to pass through the various olours of the solar spectrum, he determined their heating-ower, and found that this power, so far from ending at the d extremity of the spectrum, rose to a maximum at some dis-ınce beyond the red. The experiment proved that, besides its ıminous rays, the sun emitted others of low refrangibility, ossessing great calorific power, but incompetent to excite sion.

Drawing a datum-line to represent the length of the spec-um, and erecting at various points of this line perpendiculars represent the calorific intensity existing at those points, on niting the ends of the perpendiculars Sir William Herschel

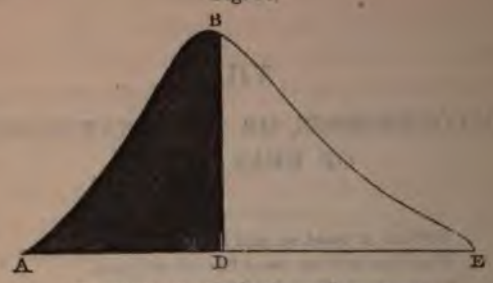
* Received October 20th, and read before the Royal Society, November 23, 1865; *hilosophical Transactions* for 1866, p. 1; *Philosophical Magazine* for May and June 866. The phrase 'transmutation of rays' is, I believe due to Professor Challis.

† I am indebted to my excellent friend Sir Edmund Head for this extract.

‡ Vol. lxx.

obtained the subjoined curve (fig. 19), which shows the distribution of heat in the solar spectrum, according to his observations. The space A B D represents the invisible, and B D E the visible radiation of the sun.

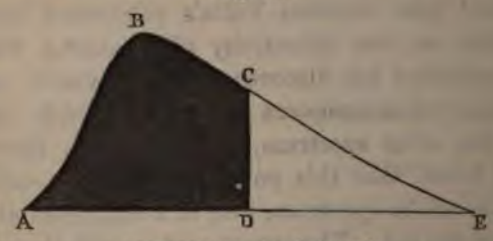
Fig. 19.



SPECTRUM OF SUN (HERSCHEL) REDUCED.

With the more perfect apparatus subsequently devised, Professor Müller of Freiburg examined the distribution of heat in the spectrum,* and the results of his observations are rendered graphically in fig. 20. Here the area A B C D represents the invisible, while C D E represents the visible radiation.

Fig. 20.



SPECTRUM OF SUN (MÜLLER).

With regard to terrestrial sources of heat, it may be stated that all such sources hitherto examined emit those obscure rays. Melloni found that 90 per cent. of the emission from an oil flame, 98 per cent. of the emission from incandescent platinum, and 99 per cent. of the emission from an alcohol flame consists of obscure rays.† The visible radiation from a hydrogen flame is, according to my own experiments, too small to admit of measurement. With regard to solid bodies, it may be stated generally that, when they are raised from a state of obscurity to vivid incandescence, the invisible rays emitted in the first

* *Philosophical Magazine*, S. 4, vol. xvii. p. 242.
† *La Thermochrose*, p. 304.

ınce continue to be emitted with augmented power when body glows. For example, with a current of feeble power carbons of the electric lamp may be warmed and caused to ; invisible rays. But the intensity of these same rays may ıugmented a thousandfold by raising the carbons to the perature necessary for the electric-light. Here, in fact, the inous and non-luminous emission augment together, the imum of brightness of the visible rays occurring simul- ously with the maximum calorific power of the invisible .*

t frequent intervals during the past ten or twelve years I had occasion to experiment on the invisible rays of the tric-light, and the discovery of the iodine-filter enables me to make them the subject of special investigation. I en- our, in the first place, to compare the luminous with the luminous radiation of the electric-light, and to determine r relative energy; then a method is pointed out of detaching luminous from the non-luminous rays, and of concentrating latter in intense invisible foci. Various experiments trative of the calorific power of the invisible rays, and of r transmutation into visible ones are afterwards described.

§ 2.

Source of Rays.—Employment of Rock-salt Train.

hrough the kindness of my friend Mr. Gassiot, a very beauti- linear thermo-electric pile, constructed by Ruhmkorff, has ained in my possession for several years, and been frequently loyed in my researches. It consists of a double metallic en, with a rectangular aperture in the centre, a single row hermo-electric elements 1·2 inch in length being fixed to screen behind the aperture. Connected with the latter are moveable side pieces, which can be caused to approach or de so as to vary the width of the exposed face of the pile n zero to $\frac{1}{10}$th of an inch. The instrument is mounted on ider, which, by turning a handle, is gradually moved along ıassive metal stand. A spectrum of a width equal to the th of the thermo-electric pile being cast at the proper

On this point see the *Rede Lecture* for 1865, p. 33 (Longmans). Reprinted in *ments of Science*, 1871 (Longmans).

elevation on the screen, by turning the handle of the slider the vertical face of the pile can be caused to traverse the colours, and also the spaces right and left of them.

To produce a steady spectrum of the electric-light, I employed the regulator devised by M. Foucault and constructed by Duboscq, the constancy of which is admirable. A complete rock-salt train of high transparency, constructed for me by Mr. Becker, was arranged in the following manner:—In the camera was placed a rock-salt lens, which reduced to parallelism the divergent rays proceeding from the carbon points. The parallel beam was permitted to pass through a narrow vertical slit. In front of this was another rock-salt lens, which produced a sharply-defined image* of the slit at a distance beyond it equal to that at which the spectrum was to be formed. Immediately behind this lens was placed a pure rock-salt prism with its axis vertical—sometimes a pair of prisms. The beam was thus decomposed, a brilliant horizontal spectrum being cast upon the screen which bore the thermo-electric pile. By turning the handle already referred to, the face of the pile could be caused to traverse the spectrum, an extremely narrow band of light or radiant heat falling upon it at each point of its march.† The pile was connected with an exceedingly sensitive galvanometer, by which the heating-power of every part of the spectrum, visible and invisible, was determined.

§ 3.

Methods of Experiments and Tabulated Results.

Two modes of moving the instrument were practised. In the first the face of the pile was brought up to the violet end of the spectrum, where the heat was insensible, and then moved through the colours to the red, then past the red up to the position of maximum heat, and afterwards beyond this position until the heat of the invisible spectrum gradually faded away. The following table contains a series of measurements executed in this manner. The motion of the pile is measured by turns of its handle, every turn corresponding to the shifting of the face of the instrument through a space of one

* The width of the image was about 0·1 of an inch.

† The width of the linear pile was 0·03 of an inch.

form; and now the cloud-centre, by normal vision, polarized the light in a plane opposite to that of the two ends.

Twelve bubbles of the air and nitrite vapour were then sent into the exhausted experimental tube, and after them thirty-six bubbles of air and hydrochloric acid; several minutes' exposure produced no action. Three inches of hydrochloric acid were then added, and the same superb blue as that noticed in the last experiment soon made itself manifest. It faded gradually as the cloud became more dense, and finally merged into whiteness.

The mixture of nitrite of amyl and hydrochloric acid was also examined in small quantities; but though the blue was fine, it had not the splendid depth and purity of colour obtained with the nitrite of butyl.

§ 11.

Early Difficulties and Sources of Error. Action of Infinitesimal Quantities of Vapour.

The whole of the autumn of 1868 was devoted to the investigation from which I have taken the foregoing brief extracts. During this period 100 different substances must, I think, have been subjected to examination, and in the case of many of them the experimental tube must have been exhausted and refilled from 50 to 100 times. In some instances, indeed, the largest of these numbers falls considerably short of the truth. For a time I had no notion of the delicacy of the inquiry, nor of the caution required to prevent the action of infinitesimal residues and impurities from being mistaken for the decomposition of substances really inert. The necessity of thoroughly cleansing, or renewing, every tube and every stopcock, on passing from one substance to another, became gradually apparent. Water, alcohol, caustic potash, and acids were successively employed to cleanse the experimental tubes; but the method found most convenient, and that finally adopted, was the thorough lathering and sponging-out of the tubes with soft soap and hot water, and the flooding of them with pure water afterwards. They are then dried with clean towels, and finally polished by passing to and fro within them, by means of a ramrod, a clean silk handkerchief. The stopcocks are cleansed by suitable brushes; fresh cocks, a fresh tube, and a fresh plug of asbestos being employed for each fresh substance.

Here, as before stated, we begin in the blue, and pass first through the whole visible spectrum. Quitting this at the place marked 'extreme red,' we enter the invisible calorific spectrum and reach the position of maximum heat, from which, onwards, the thermal power falls till it practically disappears.

In other observations the pile was first brought up to the position of maximum heat, and moved thence to the extremity of the spectrum in one direction. It was then brought back to the maximum, and moved to the extremity in the other direction. There was generally a small difference between the two maxima, arising, no doubt, from some slight alteration of the electric-light during the period which intervened between the two observations. The following table contains the record of a series of such measurements. As in the last case, the motion of the pile is measured by turns of the handle, and the values of the deflections are given with reference to a maximum of 100.

TABLE II.—*Distribution of Heat in Spectrum of Electric Light.*

Movement of Pile	Calorific intensity, in 100ths of the maximum
Maximum	100
One turn *towards* visible spectrum	94·4
" "	65·5
" "	42·6
" " (extreme red)	28·3
" "	20
" "	14·8
" "	11·1
Two turns in the same direction (green entered)	7·4
" "	4·6
" "	2
" " (pile in blue)	0·9

Pile brought back to maximum.

Maximum	100
One turn *from* visible spectrum	67·1
" "	41
" "	23
" "	13
" "	9·4
Two turns	5
"	3·4
"	0

§ 4.

Graphic Representation of Results.—Curve of the Electric Spectrum. —Deviations from Solar Spectrum.

More than a dozen series of such measurements were executed, and afterwards plotted as ordinates from a datum-line representing the length of the spectrum. Uniting the ends of these ordinates a number of curves were obtained, each of which represented the distribution of heat in the spectrum, as shown by the corresponding series of observations. On superposing, by means of tracing-paper, the different curves, a very close agreement was found to exist between them. The annexed diagram (fig. 21), which is the mean of several, expresses, with a close approximation to accuracy, the distribution of heat in the spectrum of the electric-light from fifty cells of Grove. The space A B C D represents the invisible, while C D E represents the visible radiation. We observe the gradual augmentation of thermal power, from the blue end of the spectrum to the red. But in the region of dark rays beyond the red the curve shoots suddenly upwards in a steep and massive peak, which quite dwarfs by its magnitude the portion of the diagram representing the visible radiation.*

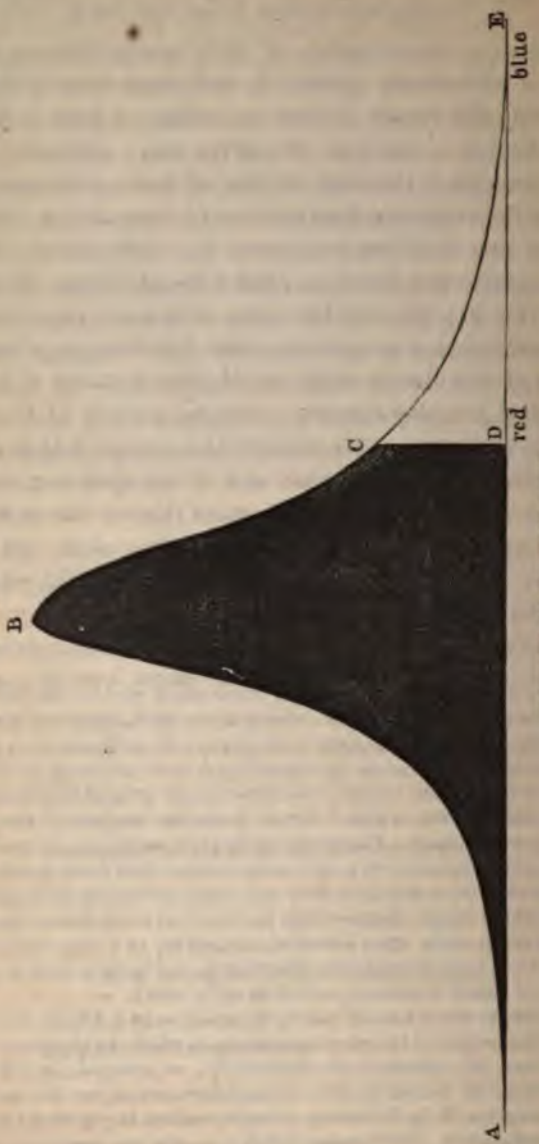
The sun's rays before reaching the earth have to pass through

* How are we to picture the vibrating atoms which produce the different wave-lengths of the spectrum? Does the infinity of the latter, between the extreme ends of the spectrum, answer to an infinity of atoms each oscillating at a single rate? or are we not to figure the atoms as virtually capable of oscillating at different rates at the same time? When a sound and its octave are propagated through the same mass of air, the resultant motion of the air is the algebraic sum of the two separate motions impressed upon it. The ear decomposes this motion into its two components (Helmholtz, *Ton-Empfindungen*, p. 54); still we cannot here figure certain particles of the air occupied in the propagation of the one sound, and certain other particles in the propagation of the other. May not what is true of the air be true of the æther? and may not, further, a single atom, controlled and jostled as it is in *solid* bodies by its neighbours, be able to impress upon the æther a motion equivalent to the sum of the motions of several atoms each oscillating at one rate?

It is perhaps worthy of remark, that there appears to be a definite rate of vibration for all solid bodies having the same temperature, at which the *vis viva* of their atoms is a maximum. If, instead of the electric-light, we examine the lime-light, or a platinum wire raised to incandescence by an electric current, we find the apex of the curve of distribution (B, fig. 21) corresponding throughout to very nearly, if not exactly, the same refrangibility. There seems, therefore, to exist one special rate at which the atoms of heated solids oscillate with greater energy than at any other rate—a non-visual period, which lies about as far from the extreme red of the spectrum on the invisible side as the commencement of the green on the visible one.

our atmosphere, where they encounter the atmospheric aqueous vapour, which exercises a powerful absorption on the invisible

Fig. 21.



SPECTRUM OF ELECTRIC LIGHT.

calorific rays. From this, apart from other considerations, it would follow that the ratio of the invisible to the visible radia-

soon filled the first 10 inches of the tube, and pushed gradually down it. It was followed by a complicated cloud-figure, and this again by a vase-shaped nebula, fainter than either. At the end of fifteen minutes a body of light, which, considering the amount of matter involved, was simply astonishing, was discharged from the cloud. In one position of the Nicol this cloud was a salmon-colour, in the other a blue-green. When a plate of tourmaline, with its axis parallel to the beam, was passed along in front of the cloud, at some places it showed a particularly vivid blue-green. When placed perpendicular at these places, the field of the crystal was a yellow-green.

I doubt whether spectrum analysis itself is competent to deal with more minute traces of matter than those revealed by actinic decomposition. If the weight of the cloud formed in this experiment were multiplied by trillions it would probably not amount to a single grain. Bodies placed behind it were seen undimmed through the cloud. The flame of a candle suffered no sensible diminution of its light. *It was easy to read through the cloud a page which the cloud itself illuminated.* In fact the cloud was a comet's tail on a small scale; and it proved to demonstration that matter of almost infinite tenuity is competent to shed forth light of similar quality, and in far greater quantity than that discharged by the tails of comets.*

These facts render the statement intelligible that even when all reasonable precautions appear to have been taken it is not easy to escape every trace of chemical action on first charging the experimental tube even with an inert substance. In my earlier experiments, when distilled water only was employed to cleanse the tube, the first experiment with air alone was sure to develop an actinic cloud of a beautiful fern-leaf pattern. And even now, after the most careful employment of the soft soap and hot water, the first charge of pure nitric, or of pure hydrochloric acid often developes an exceedingly delicate blue actinic cloud. As regards the *optical* question, these irregular clouds exhibit some of the finest effects.

One additional fact to illustrate the disturbances incidental to this work. Pure nitric acid had been proved over and over again to exhibit no visible action; but after its inertness had been

* The action here referred to has been since developed into a provisional hypothesis of cometary phenomena. I shall return to the subject.

§ 5.

Rays from Obscure Sources of Heat contrasted with Obscure Rays from Luminous Sources of Heat.—Further Observations on the Construction of a Ray-filter.

The rays from an obscure source of heat cannot compete in point of intensity with the obscure rays of a luminous source of heat. No body heated under incandescence could emit rays of an intensity comparable to those of the maximum region of the electric spectrum. If therefore we wish to produce intense calorific effects by invisible rays, we must choose those emitted by an intensely luminous source of heat. The question then arises, how are the invisible calorific rays to be isolated from the visible ones? The interposition of an opaque screen suffices to cut off the visible spectrum of the electric-light, and leaves us the invisible calorific rays to operate upon at our pleasure. Sir William Herschel experimented thus when he sought, by concentrating them, to render the invisible rays of the sun visible. But to form a spectrum in which the invisible rays shall be completely separated from the visible ones, a narrow slit or a small aperture is necessary; and this circumstance renders the amount of heat separable by prismatic analysis very limited. If we wish to ascertain what the intensely concentrated invisible rays can accomplish, we must devise some other mode of detaching them from their visible companions. We must, in fact, discover a substance which shall *filter* the composite radiation of a luminous source of heat by stopping the visible rays and allowing the invisible ones free transmission.

Could we obtain a *black* elementary body thoroughly homogeneous, and with all its parts in perfect optical contact, experiments already published would lead me to expect that such a body would form an effectual filter for the radiation of the sun or of the electric-light. While cutting off the visible radiation, the black element would, I imagine, allow the invisible to pass. Carbon in the state of soot is black, but its parts are not optically continuous. In black glass the continuity is far more perfect, and hence the result established by Melloni, that black glass possesses a considerable power of transmission. Gold in ruby glass, or in the state of jelly prepared by Mr. Faraday, I find

be exceedingly transparent to the invisible calorific rays, but it is not black enough to quench the visible ones. The densely brown liquid bromine is better suited to our purpose; for, in thicknesses sufficient to quench the light of our brightest flames, this element displays extraordinary diathermancy. Iodine cannot be applied in the solid condition, but it dissolves freely in various liquids, the solution in some cases being intensely dark. Here, however, the action of the element may be masked by that of its solvent. Iodine, for example, dissolves freely in alcohol; but then alcohol is so destructive of the ultra-red rays that it would be entirely unfit for experiments the object of which is to retain these rays while quenching the visible ones. The same remark applies in a greater or less degree to most other solvents of iodine.

The deportment of bisulphide of carbon, both as a vapour and a liquid, suggests the thought that it would form a most suitable solvent. It is extremely diathermic, and there is hardly another substance able to hold so large a quantity of iodine in solution. Experiments already recorded prove that, of the rays emitted by a red-hot platinum spiral, 94·5 per cent. is transmitted by a layer of the liquid 0·02 of an inch in thickness, the transmission through layers 0·07 and 0·27 of an inch thick being 87·5 and 82·5 respectively.* The following experiment with a layer of far greater thickness exhibits the deportment of the transparent bisulphide towards the more intense radiation of the electric-light. A cylindrical cell, 2 inches in length and 2·8 inches in diameter, with its ends stopped by plates of perfectly transparent rock-salt, was placed empty in front of an electric lamp; the radiation from the lamp, after having crossed the cell, fell upon a thermo-electric pile, and produced a deflection of

73°.

Leaving the cell undisturbed, the transparent bisulphide of carbon was poured into it: the deflection fell to

72°.

A repetition of the experiment gave the following results:—

* *Philosophical Transactions*, vol. cliv. p. 333; *Philosophical Magazine*, S. 4, vol. xxviii. p. 446.

	Deflection
	°
Through empty cell	74
Through bisulphide	73

Taking the values of these deflections from a table of calibration and calculating the transmission, that through the empty cell being 100, we obtain the following results:—

	Transmission
For the first experiment	94·9
For the second experiment	94·6
Mean	94·8

Hence the introduction of the bisulphide lowers the transmission only from 100 to 94·8.*

The vehicle which holds the iodine in solution would, if perfect for our purpose, be perfectly transparent to the *total* radiation; and the bisulphide of carbon is shown by the foregoing experiment to approach tolerably near perfection. We have in it a body capable of transmitting with little loss the entire radiation of the electric-light. Our object is now to filter this total, by the introduction into the bisulphide of a substance competent to quench the visible and transmit the invisible rays. Iodine does this with marvellous sharpness. In a short paper 'On Luminous and Obscure Radiation,' published in the 'Philosophical Magazine' for November 1864,† the diathermancy of this substance is illustrated by the following table:—

TABLE III.—*Radiation through dissolved Iodine.*

Source	Transmission
Dark spiral of platinum wire . .	100
Lampblack at 212° Fahr. . . .	100
Red-hot platinum spiral . . .	100
Hydrogen flame	100
Oil flame	97
Gas flame	96
White-hot spiral	95·4
Electric-light, battery of 50 cells .	90

These experiments were made in the following way:—A roc[illegible] salt cell was first filled with the transparent bisulphide, and th[illegible] quantity of heat transmitted by the pure liquid to the pile wa[illegible] determined. The same cell was afterwards filled with the opaqu[illegible]

* The diminution of the reflexion from the sides of the cell by the introduction o[illegible] the bisulphide is not here taken into account.

† Being Memoir VII. of this volume.

solution, the transmission through which was also determined. Calling the transmission through the transparent liquid 100, the foregoing table gives the transmission through the opaque. The results, it is plain, refer solely to the iodine dissolved in the bisulphide,—the transmission 100, for example, indicating, not that the solution itself, but that the dissolved iodine is, within the limits of observation, *perfectly diathermic* to the radiation from the first four sources of heat.

The layer of liquid employed in these experiments was not sufficiently thick to quench utterly the luminous radiation from the electric lamp. A cell was therefore constructed whose parallel faces were 2·3 inches apart, and which, when filled with the solution of iodine, allowed no trace of the most highly concentrated luminous beam to pass through it. Five pairs of experiments executed with this cell yielded the following results :—

Radiation from Electric Light; battery 40 cells.

	Deflection	
	°	°
Through transparent bisulphide	47	46
Through opaque solution	42·3	43·5
Through transparent bisulphide	44	43·7
Through opaque solution	41·2	40
Through transparent bisulphide	42	43

Calling the transmission through the transparent liquid 100, and taking the mean of all these determinations, the transmission through the opaque solution is found by calculation to be 86·8. An absorption of 13·2 per cent. is therefore to be set down to the iodine. This was the result with a battery of forty cells; subsequent experiments with a battery of fifty cells made the transmission 89, and the absorption 11 per cent.

Considering the transparency of the iodine for heat emitted by all sources heated up to incandescence, as exhibited in Table III., it may be inferred that the above absorption of 11 per cent. represents the calorific intensity of the *luminous rays* alone. By the method of filtering, therefore, we make the invisible radiation of the electric-light eight times the visible. Computing, by means of a proper scale, the area of the spaces A B C D, C D E (fig. 21), the former, which represents the invisible emission, is found to be 7·7 times the latter. *Prismatic*

analysis, therefore, and the method of filtering yield almost exactly the same result.

§ 6.

Invisible Foci of Electric Light.—Efforts to intensify their Heat.—Danger of Bisulphide of Carbon, and trial of other substances.—Final Precautions.

In the combination of bisulphide of carbon and iodine we find a means of filtering the composite radiation from any luminous source. The solvent is practically transparent, while the dissolved iodine cuts off every visible ray, its absorptive power ceasing with extraordinary suddenness at the extreme red of the spectrum. Doubtless the absorption extends a little way beyond the red, and with a very great thickness of solution the absorption of the ultra-red rays might become very sensible. But the solution may be employed in layers which, while competent to intercept every trace of light, allow the invisible calorific rays to pass with scarcely sensible diminution.

The *ray-filter* here described was first publicly employed in the early part of 1862.* Concentrating by large glass lenses the radiation of the electric lamp, I cut off the visible portion of the radiation by the solution of iodine, and thus formed invisible foci of an intensity at that time unparalleled. In the autumn of 1864 similar experiments were executed with rock-salt lenses and with mirrors. The paper 'On Luminous and Obscure Radiation,' already referred to, contains an account of various effects of combustion and fusion which were then obtained with the invisible rays of the electric-light and of the sun.†

* *Philosophical Transactions*, 1862, p. 67, note.

† To the experiments there described the following may be added, as made at the time:—A glass, globe 3¾ inches in diameter, was filled with the opaque solution, and placed in front of the electric-light. An intense focus of invisible rays was formed immediately beyond the globe. Black paper held in this focus was pierced, a burning ring being produced. A second spherical flask, 9 inches in diameter, was filled with the solution and employed as a lens. The effects, however, were less powerful than those obtained with the smaller flask.

Two plano-convex lenses of rock-salt, 3 inches in diameter, were placed with their plane surfaces opposed, but separated from each other by a brass ring ⅜ths of an inch thick. The space between the plates was filled with the solution, an opaque lens being thus formed. Paper was fired by this lens. In none of these cases, however, could the paper be caused to blaze. Hollow plano-convex lenses filled with the solution were not effective, the focal length of those at my disposal being too great.

Mr. Mayall was so extremely obliging as to transfer his great photographic camera

In one position of the Nicol this cloud was yellow, in the rectangular position it was blue. Here also the chemical action was very vigorous, and the cloud-form very fine.

BENZOL (C_6H_6) :—*A transparent colourless liquid.*

Contents of Experimental Tube.

I.	Air and benzol vapour . . .	1 inch; then
	Air and aqueous nitric acid . .	15 inches.

Nitric acid is known to form with benzol nitro-benzol, a liquid possessing a high boiling-point. But though the mixed vapours were allowed to remain together for ten minutes before starting the lamp, when the beam passed through the experimental tube it was optically empty.

Chemical action commenced a quarter of a minute after the ignition of the lamp; a very delicate blue light was then discharged from the beam, the centre of which was particularly bright and transparent. The light emitted normally remained perfectly polarized for one minute.

I looked through the Nicol towards the cloud. For a minute it was absolutely extinguished. Continuing to look in the same direction the residual colour appeared, and passed from a rich deep violet to a hard whitish-blue. It was exceedingly interesting to watch the growth and change of the residual colour. At a certain period of its existence it rivalled the richest blue of the spectrum.

In two or three minutes the anterior portion of the tube was filled by a thick cloud generated by the beam. The cloud rapidly diminished in density as the more distant end of the tube was approached. It was composed of two longitudinal lobes, which, looked at obliquely in a vertical plane, discharged light polarized in planes at right angles to each other.

When the cloud was looked at normally, the line of vision being horizontal, on one side of the centre the polarization was positive, on the other side negative. Moved to and fro across the neutral section, the sudden expansion and contraction of the selenite bands was very curious.

After twenty minutes' action the neutral section was abolished, and the normal polarization (now feeble) became the same throughout the entire length of the cloud.

solution took fire, and instantly enveloped the electric lamp and all its appurtenances in flame. The precaution, however, had been taken of placing the entire apparatus in a flat vessel containing water, into which the flaming mass was summarily turned. The bisulphide of carbon being heavier than the water, sank to the bottom, so that the flames were speedily extinguished. Similar accidents occurred twice subsequently.

Such occurrences caused me to seek earnestly for a substitute for the bisulphide. Pure chloroform, though not so diathermic, transmits the obscure rays pretty copiously, and it freely dissolves iodine. In layers of the thickness employed, however, the solution was not sufficently opaque; and in consequence of its absorptive power, comparatively feeble effects only were obtained with it. The same remark applies to the iodides of methyl and ethyl, to benzol, acetic ether, and other substances. They all dissolve iodine, but they enfeeble the results by their action on the ultra-red rays.

I had special cells constructed for bromine and chloride of sulphur: neither of these substances is inflammable; but they are both intensely corrosive, and their action upon the lungs and eyes was so irritating as to render their employment impracticable. With both of these liquids powerful effects were obtained; still their diathermancy, though very high, did not come up to that of the dissolved iodine. Bichloride of carbon would be invaluable if its solvent power were equal to that of the bisulphide. It is not at all inflammable, and its own diathermacy appears to excel that of the bisulphide. But in reasonable thicknesses the quantity of iodine which it can dissolve is not sufficient to render the solution perfectly opaque. The solution forms a purple colour of indescribable beauty. Though unsuited to strict crucial experiments on dark rays, this filter may be employed with good effect in lecture experiments.

Thus foiled in my attempts to obtain a solvent equally good and less dangerous than the bisulphide of carbon, I sought to reduce to a minimum the danger of employing this substance. At an earlier period of the investigation a tin camera was constructed, within which were placed both the lamp and its mirror. Through an aperture in front, 2¾ inches wide, the cone of reflected rays issued, forming a focus outside the

camera. Underneath this aperture was riveted a stage, on which the solution of iodine rested, covering the aperture and cutting off all the light. In the first experiments nothing intervened between the cell and the carbon points; but the peril of thus exposing the bisulphide caused me to make the following improvements:—First, a perfectly transparent plate of rock-salt, secured in a proper cap, was employed to close the aperture; and by it all direct communication between the

Fig. 22.

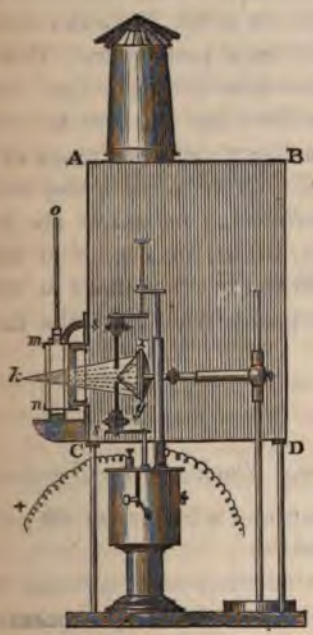
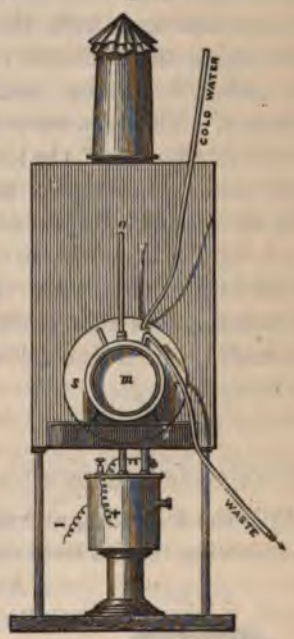


Fig. 23.



solution and the incandescent carbons was cut off. The camera itself, however, became quickly heated by the intense radiation falling upon it, and the cell containing the solution was liable to be warmed both by the camera and by the luminous heat which it absorbed. The aperture above referred to was therefore surrounded by an annular space, about 2½ inches wide and a quarter of an inch deep, through which cold water was caused to circulate. The cell containing the solution was moreover surrounded by a jacket, and the current, having completed its course round the aperture, passed round the solution.

Thus the apparatus was kept cold. The neck of the cell was stopped by a closely-fitting cork; through this passed a piece of glass tubing, which, when the cell was placed upon its stage, ended at a considerable distance from the focus of the mirror. Experiments on combustion might therefore be carried on at the focus without fear of igniting the small amount of vapour which even under the improved conditions might escape from the bisulphide of carbon.

The arrangement will be at once understood by reference to figs. 22 and 23, which show the camera, lamp, and filter both from the side and from the front. *x y*, fig. 22, is the mirror, from which the reflected cone of rays passes, first, through the rock-salt window and afterwards through the iodine filter *m n*. The rays converge to the focus *k*, where they form an invisible image of the lower carbon point; the image of the upper one being thrown below *k*. *Both images spring vividly forth when a leaf of platinized platinum is exposed at the focus.* At *s s*, fig. 22, is shown, in section, the annular space in which the cold water circulates. Fig. 23 shows the manner in which the water enters this space and passes from it to the jacket surrounding the iodine-cell *m*.

§ 7.

Calorific Effects at Invisible Focus.—Placing of the Eye there.

With the foregoing arrangement, and a battery of fifty cells, the following results were obtained:—

Fig. 24.

A piece of silver-leaf, fastened to a wire ring and tarnished by exposure to the fumes of sulphide of ammonium, being held in the dark focus, the film flashed out occasionally into vivid redness.

Copper-leaf tarnished in a similar manner, when placed at the focus, was heated to redness.

A piece of platinized platinum-foil was supported in an exhausted receiver, the vessel being so placed that the focus fell upon the platinum. The heat of the focus was instantly converted into light, a clearly-defined and

igniting the lamp the tube appeared to be quite empty. The cloud that had previously filled it had entirely disappeared. Half a minute's action of the beam brought down upon it copious precipitation, a revival of the action occurring afterwards throughout the entire tube.

Iodide of Isopropyl $CH(CH_3)_2I$.

Contents of Experimental Tube.

I. Air and iodide-of-isopropyl vapour . 1 inch; then
Air and nitric acid . . . . 15 inches.

After a moment of apparent emptiness a very splendid action set in. A cloud of exceeding brightness suddenly filled the space occupied by the convergent beam. The light scattered by this anterior cloud was very powerful. At the distant end of the tube the action was feeble. I reversed the tube, but the precipitation here was by no means so prompt and copious as at the other end, into which the vapour had been evidently swept by the air and nitric acid.

The lamp was suspended for about five minutes; on re-igniting it a coarse cloud was found within the tube; but instantly through this coarseness a finer cloud of exquisite colour, luminousness, and texture was shed. A violent whirling motion was set up at the same time. The longitudinal lobes in this case were very curiously found.

II. Air and iodide-of-isopropyl vapour . . 8 inches; then
Air and nitric acid . . . . . 8 inches.

Tube optically empty, but in the fraction of a minute a shower of very coarse particles had fallen upon the beam. They augmented up to a certain point and then appeared to diminish. The reversal of the tube caused fresh precipitation. The rendering of the beam more convergent also caused augmented precipitation, but nothing so fine as in the last experiment. The action, indeed, was altogether inferior to the last in beauty and energy.

The action of the lamp being suspended for a few minutes; on
the tube appeared empty, but in a moment a cloud
t first obtained was precipitated on the
ticles gushed at irregular intervals

upon the beam On reversing the tube the action was decidedly finer than at first.

Thus, extinguishing the lamp after it has been acting for a time, the vapour during the period of suspension undergoes a change which enables it to fall as a finer and more visibly copious cloud than at the beginning of the action.

III.	Air and nitric acid	1 inch; then
	Air and iodide-of-isopropyl vapour .	15 inches.

The action commenced immediately, and in less than a minute the beam had filled the tube with an unbroken cloud. The beam was rendered parallel, and the action permitted to continue for eight minutes. The end nearest the light became rapidly empty, while in the distant half of the tube the particles fell in heavy showers. The whole tube subsequently became almost empty; the disappearance of the dense cloud first generated was very striking. It would appear as if after the first sudden precipitation evaporation had set in and restored the particles to the gaseous condition.

NITRITE OF AMYL ($C_5H_{11}ONO$) :—*A transparent yellowish liquid.*

Contents of Experimental Tube.

I.	Air and nitrite-of-amyl vapour . .	1 inch; then
	Air and nitric acid	15 inches.

The tube was optically empty at starting; the action began in half a minute, the cloud particles formed being very coarse. In four minutes the anterior two-thirds of the tube were filled with a very coarse cloud, the remaining third with a finer one. The whole rotated round a longitudinal axis, and the finer portion was rolled into a curious spiral form, and was tinged throughout with iridescent colours. The normal polarization was almost *nil*, except in the finer part of the cloud, which was slightly blue.

II.	Air and nitrite-of-amyl vapour. .	8 inches; then
	Air and nitric acid	8 inches.

The tube was optically empty for an instant only, a dense precipitation occurring immediately upon the concentrated beam. The distant part of the tube, however, was but scantily

filled, showing the sifting action of the nitrite vapour. On reversing the tube copious precipitation occurred. After ten minutes' exposure the particles tended to settle at the bottom of the tube.

III.	Air and nitric acid	1 inch; then
	Air and nitrite-of-amyl vapour .	15 inches.

The tube was optically empty only for an instant; as in the last experiment, a dense cloud was immediately precipitated on the cone of rays. Here also the distant end of the tube was protected by the vapour in front.

In all these cases the action was distinctly less energetic than when the nitrite vapour, mixed with air alone, was exposed to the light; and very much less energetic than when hydrochloric acid was mixed with the vapour.

NITRITE OF BUTYL (C_4H_9ONO):—*A transparent yellowish liquid.*

This substance gives no sensible action with nitric acid; but with hydrochloric, as already mentioned, the action is vigorous and brilliant. Here are a few of the results:—

Contents of Experimental Tube.

I.	Air and nitrite-of-butyl vapour . .	1 inch; then
	Air and hydrochloric acid . . .	15 inches.

The action began a quarter of a minute after starting, a very white and brilliant cloud forming upon the concentrated beam and quickly spreading throughout the tube.

II.	Air and nitrite-of-butyl vapour .	8 inches; then
	Air and hydrochloric acid . .	8 inches.

The action began in about half a minute, a cloud of comparatively fine particles being precipitated in the cone of rays, while the distant part of the tube was filled with coarse particles. The cloud was coarser, and the action less energetic than in the last experiment.

III.	Air and hydrochloric acid . .	1 inch; then
	Air and nitrite-of-butyl vapour .	15 inches.

After four minutes' action a number of coarse particles had formed in the tube together with a faint scroll of cloud. The

them on the smallest possible space. The nearer the mirror is to the source of rays, the more of these rays will it intercept and reflect; and the nearer the focus is to the same source, the smaller, and more intense, will the image be. To secure proximity both of focus and mirror, the latter must be of short focal length. If a mirror of long focal length be employed, its distance from the source of rays must be considerable to bring the focus near the source; but when placed thus at a distance, a great number of rays escape the mirror altogether. If, on the other hand, the mirror be too deep, spherical aberration comes into play; and, though a vast quantity of rays may be collected, their convergence is imperfect.

To determine the best form of mirror, I had three constructed: the first is 4·1 inches in diameter, and of 1·4 inch focal length; the second 7·9 inches in diameter, and of 3 inches focal length; the third 9 inches in diameter, with a focal length of 6 inches. Fractures caused by imperfect annealing repeatedly occurred; but at length I was fortunate enough to obtain the three mirrors, each without a flaw. The mirrors were all silvered in front, and thus the absorption due to the transmission of the heat through glass was avoided. The most convenient distance of the focus from the source I find to be about five inches; and the position of the mirror ought to be arranged accordingly. This distance permits of the introduction of an iodine-cell of sufficient depth, while the heat at the focus is exceedingly powerful.

The isolation of the luminiferous æther from the air is strikingly illustrated by these experiments. The air at the focus may be of a freezing temperature, while the æther possesses an amount of heat competent, if absorbed, to impart to that air the temperature of flame. *An air-thermometer is unaffected where platinum is raised to a white heat.* Numerous experiments will suggest themselves to every one who wishes to operate upon the invisible heat-rays. Dense volumes of smoke rise from a blackened block of wood when it is placed in the dark focus: matches are of course at once ignited, and gunpowder instantly exploded. Dry black paper held there bursts into flame. Chips of wood are also inflamed, the dry wood of a hat-box being very suitable for this experiment. When a sheet of brown paper is placed a little beyond the focus, it is first brought to vivid incandescence over a large space; the

paper then yields, and the combustion prapagates itself as a burning ring round the centre of ignition. Charcoal is reduced to an ember at the focus, and disks of charred paper glow with extreme vividness. Sheet-lead and tin, if blackened, may be fused, while a thick cake of fusible metal is quickly pierced and melted. Blackened zinc-foil placed at the focus bursts into flame; and by drawing the foil slowly through the focus, its ignition may be kept up till the whole of the foil is consumed. Magnesium wire, flattened at the end and blackened, also bursts into vivid combustion. A cigar or a tobacco-pipe may of course be instantly lighted at the dark focus. The bodies experimented on may be enclosed in glass receivers; the concentrated rays will still burn them, after having crossed the glass. A small chip of wood in a jar of oxygen bursts suddenly into flame: charcoal burns, while charcoal-bark throws out suddenly showers of scintillations.

§ 9.

Transmutation of Heat Rays.—Calorescence.

In all these cases the body exposed to the action of the invisible rays was more or less combustible. But it required to be heated to initiate the attack of the atmospheric oxygen. Its vividness was in great part due to combustion, and does not furnish a conclusive proof that the refrangibility of the incident rays was elevated. This, which is the result of greatest theoretic import, is effected by exposing non-combustible bodies at the focus, or by enclosing combustible ones in a space devoid of oxygen. Both in air and *in vacuo* platinised platinum-foil has been repeatedly raised to a white heat. The same result has been obtained with a sheet of charcoal or coke suspended *in vacuo*. On looking at the white-hot platinum through a prism of bisulphide of carbon, a rich and complete spectrum was obtained. All the colours, from red to violet, glowed with extreme vividness. The waves from which these colours were primarily extracted had neither the visible nor the ultra-violet rays commingled with them; they were exclusively ultra-red. The action of the atoms of platinum, copper, silver, and carbon upon these rays transmutes them from heat rays into light rays. They impinge upon the platinum at a certain rate; they return from

it at a quicker rate. Their refrangibility is thus raised, the invisible being rendered visible.

To express this transmutation of heat rays into others of higher refrangibility, I would propose the term *calorescence*. It harmonises well with the term 'fluorescence' introduced by Professor Stokes, and is also suggestive of the character of the effects to which it is applied. The phrase 'transmutation of rays,' introduced by Professor Challis,* covers both classes of effects.

§ 10.

Various Modes of obtaining with the Electric-light Invisible Foci for Combustion and Calorescence.

In the foregoing section arrangements are described which were made with a view of avoiding the danger incidental to the use of so inflammable a substance as the bisulphide of carbon. I have since thought of accomplishing this end in a simpler way, and thus facilitating the repetition of the experiments. The arrangement shown in Figure 25 may be adopted with safety.

A B C D is an outline of the camera;

x y the silvered mirror within it;

c the carbon points of the electric-light;

o p the aperture in front of the camera, through which issues the beam reflected by the mirror *x y*.

Let the distance of the mirror from the carbon points be such as to render the reflected beam slightly convergent.

Fill a round glass flask with the solution of iodine, and place the flask in the path of the reflected beam at a safe distance from the lamp. The flask acts as a lens and as a filter at the same time, the bright rays are intercepted, and the dark ones are powerfully converged. F, fig. 25, represents such a flask; and at the focus formed a little beyond it combustion and calorescence may be produced.

The following results have been obtained with a series of flasks of different dimensions, at a distance of 3½ feet from the carbon points.

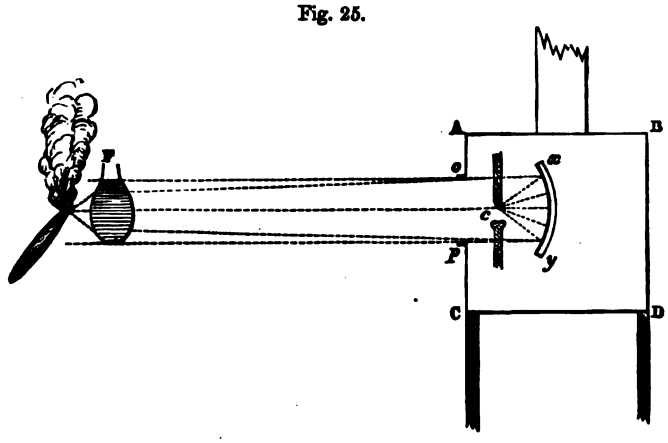
first brought

* *Philosophical Magazine*, S. 4, vol. xii. 521.

1. With a spherical flask, 6¾ inches in diameter: platinum as raised to redness at the focus, and black paper inflamed.

2. Ordinary Florence flask, 3¼ inches in diameter: platinum aised to bright redness over a large irregular space. Near the amp, the effects obtained with this flask were very striking.

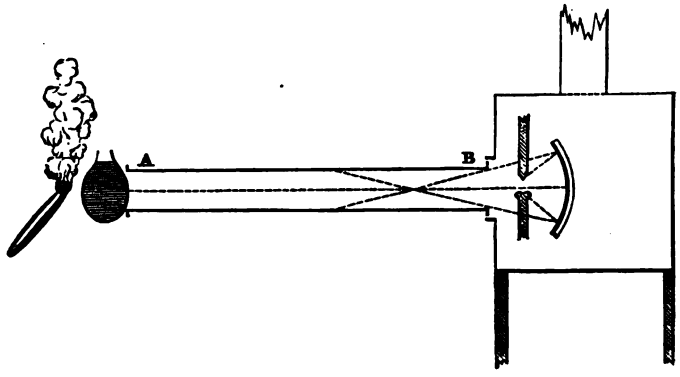
Fig. 25.



3. Small flask, 1·8 inch in diameter, not quite spherical: latinum rendered white-hot; paper immediately inflamed.

4. A still smaller flask, 1·5 inch in diameter: effects very ood; about the same as the last.

Fig. 26.



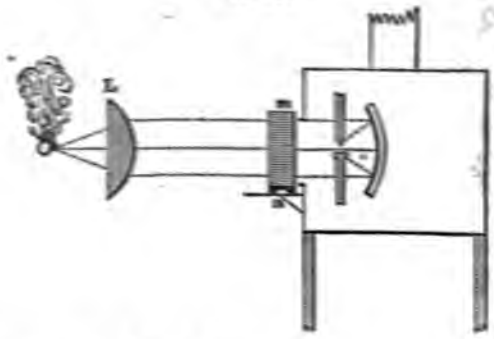
5. The bulb of a pipette: effects striking, but not quite so rilliant as with the less regularly shaped small flasks.

It follows, as a matter of course, that where platinum is heated ı whiteness, the combustion of wood, charcoal, zinc, and magesium may also be effected.

By the arrangement here described, platinum has been heated to redness at a distance of 22 feet from the source of the rays.

The best of mirrors, however, scatters the rays more or less; and, by this scattering, the beam at a great distance from the lamp becomes much enfeebled. The effect is therefore intensified when the beam is caused to pass through a tube polished within, which prevents the lateral waste of radiant heat. Such a tube, placed in front of the camera, is represented at A B, fig. 26. The flask may be held against its end by the hand, or it may be permanently fixed there. With a battery of fifty cells, platinum may be raised to a white heat at the focus of the flask.

Fig. 27.



Again, instead of a flask filled with the opaque solution, let a glass or rock salt lens (L, fig. 27), 2·5 inches wide, and having a focal length of 3 inches, be placed in the path of the reflected beam. The rays are converged; and at their point of convergence all the effects of calorescence and combustion may be obtained.

In this case the luminous rays are to be cut off by a cell (m n) with plane glass sides, which may be placed either before or behind the lens.

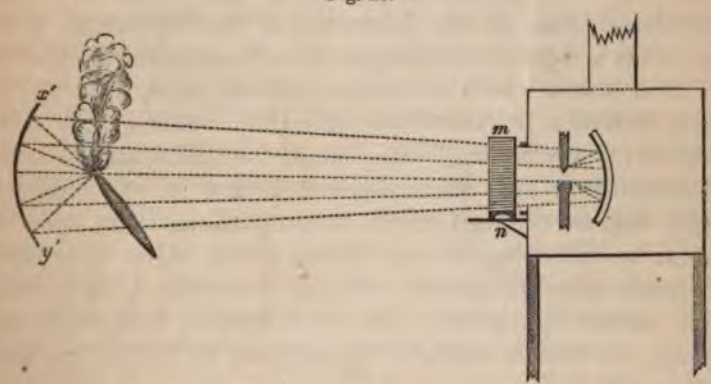
Finally, the arrangement shown in fig. 28 may be adopted. The beam reflected by the mirror within the camera is received and converged by a second mirror, x' y'. At the point of convergence, which may be several feet from the camera, all the effects hitherto described may be obtained. The light of the beam may be cut off at any convenient point of its course; b

in ordinary cases the experiment is best made by employing the bichloride instead of the bisulphide of carbon, and placing the cell (*m n*) containing the opaque solution close to the camera. The moment the coal points are ignited, explosion, combustion, or calorescence, as the case may be, occurs at the focus.

The ordinary lamp and camera of Duboscq may be employed in these experiments. With proper mirrors, which are easily procured, a series of effects which, I venture to affirm, will interest everybody who witnesses them, may with the greatest facility be obtained.

It is also manifest that, save for experiments made in darkness, the camera is not necessary. The mirrors and filter may be associated with the naked lamp.

Fig. 28.



I have sought several times to *fuse* platinum with the invisible rays of the electric-light, but hitherto without success. In some experiments a large model of Foucault's lamp was employed, and a battery of 100 cells. In others I employed two batteries, one of 100 cells and one of 70, making use of two lamps, two mirrors, and two ray-filters, and converging the heat of both lamps upon opposite sides of the same film of platinum placed between them. The platinum was heated thereby to dazzling whiteness. I am persuaded that the metal could be fused, if the platinum-black could be retained upon its surface. But this being dissipated by the intense heat, the reflecting-power of the metal comes into play, and lowers the absorption so much as to prevent fusion. By coating the platinum with lampblack it has been brought to the verge of melting,

the incipient yielding of the mass being perfectly apparent after it had cooled. Here, however, as in the case of the platinized platinum, the absorbing substance disappears too quickly. Copper and aluminium, however, when thus treated, are speedily burnt up.

§ 11.

Invisible Foci of the Lime-light and the Sun.

Thus far I have dealt exclusively with the invisible radiation of the electric-light; but all solid bodies raised to incandescence emit these invisible calorific rays. The denser the incandescent body, moreover, the more powerful is its obscure radiation. We possess at the Royal Institution very dense cylinders of lime for the production of the Drummond light; and when a copious oxyhydrogen flame is projected against one of them it shines with an intense yellowish light, while the obscure radiation is exceedingly powerful. Filtering the latter from the total emission by the solution of iodine, all the effects of combustion and calorescence described in the foregoing pages may be obtained at the invisible focus. The light obtained by projecting the oxyhydrogen flame upon compressed magnesia, after the manner of Signor Carlevaris, is whiter than that emitted by our lime; but the substance being light and spongy, its obscure radiation is surpassed by that of our more solid cylinders.*

The invisible rays of the sun have also been transmuted. A concave mirror, 3 feet in diameter, was mounted on the roof of the Royal School of Mines in Jermyn Street. The focus was formed in a darkened chamber, in which the platinized platinum-foil was exposed. Cutting off the visible rays by the solution of

* The discovery of fluorescence by Professor Stokes naturally excited speculation as to the possibility of a change of refrangibility in the opposite direction. Mr. Grove, I believe, made various experiments with a view to effect such a change; but very soon after the publication of Professor Stokes' memoir, Dr. Miller pointed to the lime-light itself as an instance of raised refrangibility. From its inability to penetrate glass screens, he inferred that the radiation of the oxyhydrogen flame was almost wholly ultra-red, an inference the truth of which has been since established by direct prismatic analysis. See Memoir VII. The intense light produced by the oxyhydrogen flame when projected upon lime must, he concluded, involve a change of period from slow to quick, or, in other words, a virtual elevation of refrangibility.—*Elements of Chemistry*, 1855, p. 210.

thermometer underneath. He found, however, subsequently that by long-continued action (länger dauernder Einwirkung) the screen became warm, and that a metal screen was materially less heated than a cork one. With the cork screen, however, to use his own words, by far the greater number of the experiments were made.

The vessel A B being exhausted by an air-pump, and the screen in its place, the thermometer *f g* was permitted to assume its maximum temperature. This was found to be 26·7° C, the temperature of the surrounding medium being 15° C. The difference 11·7° C., which expresses the rise of temperature in a vacuum, is set down by Professor Magnus as 100, and with reference to this standard all other temperatures are expressed.

The vessel A B was then successively filled with atmospheric air and other gases, the thermometer, in each case, being allowed to reach its maximum temperature. From 20 to 40 minutes were necessary for this. The observed temperatures, reduced to the standard before mentioned, are here given:—

Vacuum	100	Nitrous oxide	75·2
Atmospheric air	82	Marsh gas	76·9
Oxygen	82	Ammonia	69·2
Hydrogen	111·1	Cyanogen	65·2
Carbonic acid	70	Sulphurous acid	66·6
Carbonic oxide	81·2		

In every case but one the vacuum-temperature was lowered by the introduction of the gas. With hydrogen it was augmented, and this Professor Magnus considers a conclusive proof that hydrogen conducts heat like the metals. He obtains substantially the same result when his vessel is loosely filled with cotton-wool or eider down.

The first question that here arises is: What is this vacuum temperature? How does the heat which raises its temperature 11·7° C. reach the thermometer? Does the vacuum *conduct* it, and are we to consider the hydrogen a better conductor, and all the other gases worse conductors, than a vacuum? Simple as they at first sight appear, it is very difficult to seize upon the exact meaning attached by Professor Magnus to his results. The instrument is protected from the direct radiation of the primary source, what then is the *proximate* source of heat which warms the thermometer? It is in a vessel of 'very thin' glass, surrounded everywhere, save at its upper radiating surface, and the parts closely adjacent, by cold water. There cannot, I think, be a doubt that the thermometer derives its heat from the screen, which is almost in contact with its bulb; and that the screen, in its turn, is heated by the source of 100° C., less than an inch and a half above it.

Professor Magnus excludes all thought of *convection* as having anything to do with the lowering of the temperature by the foregoing gases. He also entertains no doubt that every one of them possesses the power of conduction; but he concludes that, except in the case of hydrogen, this power is masked and overcome by their opacity to radiant heat. 'From this,' he says, 'it follows that these gases oppose a hindrance to the transmission of radiant heat, and that they are athermanous to such a degree that their athermancy exerts a greater influence than their capacity to conduct heat.'*

* I quote from the translation in the *Philosophical Magazine*. Professor Magnus's own words are, 'Daraus folgt, dass diese Gase der Verbreitung der strahlenden Wärme ein Hinderniss entgegensetzen, und dass sie in solchem Masse ätherman sind, dass ihre Aethermansie einen grössern Einfluss übt als ihre Fähigkeit die Wärme zu leiten.'

as to render it exceedingly difficult to work with the solution of iodine. It boiled up incessantly, exposure for two or three seconds being sufficient to raise it to ebullition. The high ratio of the luminous to the non-luminous radiation is doubtless to be ascribed in part to the absorption of a large portion of the latter by the aqueous vapour of the air. From it, however, may also be inferred the enormous temperature of the sun.

Converging the sun's rays with a hollow lens filled with the solution of iodine, calorescence was obtained on the roof of the Royal Institution.

Knowing the permeability of good glass to the solar rays, I requested Mr. Mayall to permit me to make a few experiments with his fine photographic lens at Brighton. Though exceedingly busy at the time, he in the kindest manner abandoned to my assistant, Mr. Barrett, the use of his apparatus for the three best hours of a bright summer's day. A red heat was obtained at the focus of the lens after the complete withdrawal of the luminous portion of the radiation.

§ 12.

Relation of Colour to Combustion by Dark Rays.

Black paper has been very frequently employed in the foregoing experiments, the action of the invisible rays upon it being most energetic. This suggests that the absorption of those rays is not independent of colour. A red powder is red because of the entrance and extinction of the luminous rays of higher refrangibility than the red, and the ejection of the unabsorbed red light by reflexion at the limiting surfaces of the particles of the red body. This feeble absorption of the red extends to the rays of greater length beyond the red; and the consequence is that red paper when exposed at the focus of invisible rays is scarcely charred, while black paper bursts in a moment into flame. The following table exhibits the condition of paper of various kinds when exposed at the dark focus of an electric-light of moderate intensity:—

Paper	Condition.
Glazed orange-coloured paper	Barely charred.
" red " "	Scarcely tinged; less than the orange.
" green " "	Pierced with a small burning ring.
" blue " "	The same as the last.

Paper.	Condition.
Glazed black paper . . .	Pierced; and immediately set ablaze.
„ white „ . . .	Charred; not pierced.
Thin foreign-post . . .	Barely charred; less than the white.
Foolscap	Still less charred; about the same as the orange.
Thin white blotting-paper . .	Scarcely tinged.
„ whitey-brown „ . .	The same; a good deal of heat seems to get through these last two papers.
Ordinary brown „ . .	Pierced immediately; a burning ring expanding on all sides.
Thick brown „ . .	Pierced; not so good as the last.
Thick white sand-paper . .	Pierced with a burning ring.
Brown emery „ . .	The same as the last.
Dead-black „ . .	Pierced; and immediately set ablaze.

We have here an almost total absence of absorption on the part of the red paper. Even white absorbs more, and is consequently more easily charred.

Rubbing the red iodide of mercury over paper, and exposing the reddened surface at the focus, a thermograph of the coal points is obtained, which discharges the colour at the place on which the invisible image falls. Expecting that this change of colour would be immediate, I was at first surprised at the time necessary to produce it. We are here reminded of Franklin's experiments on cloths of different colours, and his conclusion that dark colours are the best absorbers. This conclusion might readily be pushed too far. Franklin's colours were of a special kind, and their deportment by no means warrants a general conclusion. The invisible rays of the sun possess, according to Müller, twice the energy of the visible ones. A white substance may absorb the former, while a dark substance—dark because of its absorption of the feeblest portion of the radiation—may not do so. The white powder of alum and the dark powder of iodine, exposed to the action of a source in which the invisible rays greatly surpass the visible in calorific power, exhibit a deportment at direct variance with the popular notion that dark colours are the best absorbers.

§ 13.

Calorescence through Ray-filters of Glass.—Remarks on the Black-bulb Thermometer.

In conclusion, I would briefly refer to a few experiments made to determine the calorescence obtainable through glasses

of various colours. In the first column of the subjoined tab the colour of the glass is given; in the second column the effe observed when a brilliant spectrum was regarded through th glass; and in the third column the appearance of a leaf platinized platinum when placed at the focus, after the con verging beam had passed through the glass:—

Colour of Glass	Prismatic Examination	Calorescence
Dark red	Red only transmitted	Dull white heat.
Mean red	Red only transmitted	White heat.
Light red	Yellow intercepted with greatest power	Bright white.
Yellow	All the blue end absorbed	Vivid red with bright yellow in centre.
Green	Besides the green, a dull red fringe and a blue band were transmitted	No incandescence.
Dark purple	Extreme blue and red transmitted	Vivid orange.
Mean purple	Central portion of spectrum cut out	Vivid orange.
Light purple	Dims the whole spectrum, but chiefly absorbs the green	Vivid orange.
Dark blue	Transmits the blue, a green band, and a band in the extreme red	Red heat.
Mean blue	Blue; a yellowish-green band, and the extreme red transmitted	Reddish-pink heat.
Light blue	Transmits a series of bands—blue and green, a red band next orange, then a dark-red band, and finally extreme red	Pink heat, passing into red.
Another blue glass		Pink heat.
Black glass No. 1	Dims all the spectrum: white light transmitted	Barely visible red.
Black glass No. 2	Whitish-green light transmitted	Dull red.
Black glass No. 3	Deep-red light transmitted	Bright red, orange in the middle.

The extremely remarkable fact here reveals itself, that whe the beam of the electric lamp is sifted by certain blue glasses the platinum at the focus glows with a distinct pink colour Every care was taken to avoid subjective illusion here. Th pink colour was also obtained at the focus of invisible rays Withdrawing all the glasses, and filtering the beam by

In general the results yielded by the two tubes are widely different from each other. Thus in the blackened tube atmospheric air and oxygen absorbed only 2·44 per cent. of the incident heat, while in the unblackened tube they absorbed 14·75 per cent. Hydrogen in the blackened tube absorbs 3·75 per cent., while in the unblackened one it absorbed 16·27 per cent. These great discrepancies are ascribed by Professor Magnus to a change in the quality of the heat by the act of reflexion.

In the memoirs here placed before the reader, these results are ascribed to a very different cause; they are in *some* cases wholly, and in *all* cases partly, the result of convection. With such a source of heat and in such a tube the action of properly purified atmospheric air on radiant heat is absolutely incapable of measurement by the method described, or even by far more powerful methods. This is demonstrated by experiments with glass tubes introduced expressly for the purpose of testing both the facts and explanations of Professor Magnus. The measurements in the case of the other gases are of course all affected by the circumstances here referred to. Take one example, that of ammonia. According to the foregoing table, its absorption in the unblackened tube is about 3 times that of air; the multiple ought to be raised, at the very least, from 3 to 1000. Similar remarks would apply to the other gases.

The course of the discussion, as far as it is pursued in the preceding Memoirs, is indicated in the 'analyses;' but from time to time experiments and reasonings not thus touched upon, but which merit a passing reference, were introduced on both sides. Of this character is the paper by Professor Magnus referred to in the following observations.

Observations on Professor Magnus's Paper 'On the Influence of the Absorption of Heat on the Formation of Dew.'

1. *Explanatory Remarks.*

In Poggendorff's 'Annalen' for 1866, vol. cxxviii,* Professor Magnus published a paper 'On the Influence of the Absorption of Heat on the Formation of Dew.' After speaking of the difficulty of determining the radiation of heat by gaseous bodies, he goes on to say: 'I have, however, made a few determinations of the radiation of dry and moist air, and some other gases and vapours. Up to the present time (February 1866), the capacity of these bodies to transmit heat has alone been determined.' For the sake of avoiding misapprehensions which he would not countenance, it may be remarked that in my first Memoir (January 1861), I not only deal with *transmission*, but publish direct experiments on *radiation*, and show the order of radiation to be the same as that of absorption. It is to these experiments that Professor Magnus refers in such flattering terms in the letter quoted at page 61. In my second Memoir, moreover (January 1862), the dynamic radiation and absorption of both gases

* *Phil. Mag.* vol. xxxii. p. 111

posed in the path of the condensed invisible beam, scarcely dimmed the brilliancy of the thermograph. The intense calorific rays of the electric-light pass through such glass with freedom. We here come to a point of considerable practical importance to meteorologists. When such pure-white glass in a molten condition has carbon mixed with it, the resulting black glass is still eminently transparent to those invisible heat-rays which constitute the greater part of the sun's radiation. I have pieces of glass, to all appearance black, which transmit 63 per cent. of the total heat of the electric light; and there is not the slightest doubt that, in thicknesses sufficient to quench entirely the light of the sun, such glasses would transmit a large portion of the invisible heat-rays. This is the glass often, if not uniformly, employed in the construction of our black-bulb thermometers, under the impression that the blackening secures the entire absorption of the solar rays. This conclusion is fallacious, and the instruments are correspondingly defective. *A large portion of the sun's rays pass through such black glass, impinge upon the mercury within the bulb, and are ejected by reflexion.* Such rays contribute nothing to the heating of the thermometer.

A sheet of common window-glass, apparently transparent, was placed between the iodine solution and the platinum-leaf at the focus; the thermograph was more dimmed than by the black glass last referred to. The window-glass here employed, when looked at edgeways, was *green*; and this experiment proves how powerfully this green colouring-matter, even in infinitesimal quantity, absorbs the invisible heat-rays. Perfect imperviousness might doubtless be secured by augmenting the quantity of green colouring-matter. *It is with glass of this description that the carbon should be mixed in the construction of black-bulb thermometers*; on entering such glass the solar rays would be entirely absorbed, and greater differences than those now observed would probably be found to exist between the black-bulb and the ordinary thermometer.

IX.

ON THE INFLUENCE OF COLOUR AND MECHANICAL CONDITION ON RADIANT HEAT.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR IX.

FRANKLIN's conclusion, that dark bodies absorb heat more greedily than light ones, glanced at in the last memoir (§ 12), is proved at the outset of this one to be by no means general. The dark powder of iodine is contrasted with the white powder of alum, and it is shown that the white body is by far the most powerful absorber.

The fact of its being an element, and its proved diathermancy in solution, suggested iodine as a fitting substance to test the law of Franklin.

The deportment of other elementary bodies is then glanced at, and two kinds of opacity are distinguished from each other—the one caused by a true absorption, the other by the multiplied reflexions at the surfaces of particles not in optical contact.

Thus ordinary sulphur stops the calorific rays, but not by absorption, and it is difficult therefore to burn it at the most intense focus. Were all its parts in optical contact, free transmission would follow. In pure crystallised sulphur this contact is attained, and the diathermancy of the substance is then remarkable.

Black amorphous phosphorus, notwithstanding its inflammability, bears intense radiant heat for some time without ignition; ordinary phosphorus does the same. And this substance, which is dissolved in large quantities by bisulphide of carbon, proves, when thus dissolved, almost perfectly diathermic.

That substances which absorb radiant heat are those only which can be burnt by radiant heat, is further illustrated by pounded loaf-sugar when compared with table-salt. The one is immediately fused and ignited at the dark focus, the other is scarcely warmed.

It is also shown that a beam sifted by water, though its heat may be very great, has no power to melt the most delicate hoar-frost, and from this it is inferred that the melting of the Alpine snows and ice is the work not of the visible but of the invisible rays of the sun.

Alcohol is shown to boil almost instantaneously at a focus where bisulphide of carbon is scarcely warmed. The errors on these points which have crept into physical treatises are shown to be due to the fact that a large portion of the sun's emission consists of rays regarding which neither colour nor optical transparency gives us any information.

Throughout these memoirs radiation and absorption have been looked upon as the acts of *atoms* and *molecules*; chemical constitution, rather than physical condition, being regarded as the really potent agency. Still the numerous experiments of Masson and Courtépée seemed clearly to prove that all bodies, however different chemically, in a fine state of division possessed the same power of radiation and absorption. Melloni had also compared white and black substances, and found no difference in their radiative powers.

It is shown, however, that in all those experiments it was not the powders,

but the *varnish* in which the powders were imbedded, that was really the subject of experiment. Hence the observed equality. When the varnish is abandoned, differences in radiative and absorptive power immediately appear.

The powders here employed as radiators were first attached to a hot surface by sulphur cement; they were afterwards held there by electric attraction. Both methods showed the diversity existing among chemical precipitates as regards the radiation and absorption of heat.

As regards colour, no general conclusion is possible: black, in some cases, transcends white; white, in other cases, excels black; while two blacks, or two whites, may differ greatly from each other. The use of glue, or varnish, to attach the powders to the hot surface abolished these differences.

Thirty-two different powders held by sulphur cement are thus examined, and found to vary in radiating power from 35·3 in the case of rock-salt, to 84 in the case of lampblack. Twenty-six powders held by electric attraction are examined, and found to vary from 24·5, in the case of rock-salt, to 65·8, in the case of black oxide of iron.

The transmission by rock-salt of the heat emitted from twenty-four different substances is determined; and found to vary from 62·8, where rock-salt is itself the source of heat, to 89 where black platinum is the source. Looking at the absorptions by rock-salt instead of the transmissions, they are found to vary from 3·7 with the platinum as source of heat to 29·9 with rock-salt itself as a source. These experiments leave no doubt upon the mind that the investigators were correct who affirmed rock-salt to be *not* equally diathermic to all kinds of heat.

Experiments then follow illustrating the reciprocity of radiation and absorption.

IX.

ON THE INFLUENCE OF COLOUR AND MECHANICAL CONDITION ON RADIANT HEAT.*

§ 1.

Proof that White Bodies sometimes absorb Heat more copiously than Dark ones.—Explanation.

RANKLIN placed cloths of various colours upon snow and lowed the sun to shine upon them. They absorbed the solar ys in different degrees, became differently heated, and sank erefore to different depths in the snow beneath them. His nclusion was that dark colours were the best absorbers, and ght colours the worst; and to this hour we appear to have en content to accept Franklin's generalization without quali- cation. In my last memoir I briefly pointed out its probable fects. Did the emission from luminous sources of heat consist clusively of visible rays, we might fairly infer from the colour a substance its capacity to absorb the heat of such sources. t the emission from luminous sources of heat is by no means visible. In terrestrial sources of heat by far the greater rt, and in the sun a very great part, of the emission consists invisible rays, regarding which colour teaches us nothing.

It remained therefore to examine whether the results of nklin were the expression of a law of nature. Two cards re taken of the same size and texture; over one of them was ken the white powder of alum, and over the other the dark der of iodine. Placed before a glowing fire and permitted ssume the maximum temperature due to their position, it found that the card bearing the alum became extremely

Received December 21st, 1865; and read before the Royal Society, January 18th, *Philosophical Transactions* for 1866, page 83; *Philosophical Magazine*, October

hot, while that bearing the iodine remained cool. No thermometer was necessary to demonstrate this difference. Placing, for example, the back of the iodine card against the forehead or cheek, no inconvenience was experienced; while the back of the alum card similarly placed proved intolerably hot.

This result was corroborated by the following experiments:—One bulb of a differential thermometer was covered with iodine, and the other with alum powder. A red-hot spatula being placed midway between both, the liquid column associated with the alum-covered bulb was immediately forced down, and maintained in an inferior position. Again, two delicate mercurial thermometers had their bulbs coated, the one with iodine, the other with alum. On exposing them at the same distance to the radiation from a gas flame, the mercury of the alum-covered thermometer rose nearly twice as high as that of its neighbour. Two sheets of tin were coated, the one with alum, and the other with iodine powder. The sheets were placed parallel to each other, and about 10 inches asunder; at the back of each was soldered a little bar of bismuth, which with the tin plate to which it was attached constituted a thermo-electric couple. The two plates were connected together by a wire, and the free ends of the bismuth bars were connected with a galvanometer. Placing a red-hot ball midway between both, the calorific rays fell with the same intensity on the two sheets of tin, but the galvanometer immediately declared that the sheet which bore the alum was the most highly heated.

In some of the foregoing cases the iodine was simply shaken through a muslin sieve; in other cases it was mixed with bisulphide of carbon and applied with a camel's-hair brush. When dried afterwards it was almost as black as soot; but as an absorber of radiant heat it was no match for the perfectly white powder of alum.

The difficulty of warming iodine by radiant heat is evidently due to the diathermic property which it manifests so strikingly when dissolved in bisulphide of carbon. The heat enters the powder, is reflected at the limiting surfaces of the particles, but it does not lodge itself among the atoms of the iodine. When shaken in sufficient quantity on a plate of rock-salt and placed in the path of a calorific beam, iodine cuts the latter off. But its opacity is mainly that of a white powder to light; it is

impervious, *not through absorption, but through repeated internal reflexion.* Ordinary roll sulphur, even in thin cakes, allows no radiant heat to pass through it; but its opacity is also due to repeated internal reflexion. The temperature of ignition of sulphur is about 244° C.; but on placing a small piece of the substance at the focus of the electric lamp, where the temperature was sufficient to heat platinum-foil in a moment to whiteness, it required exposure for a considerable time to fuse and ignite the sulphur. Though impervious to the heat, it was not adiathermic. The milk of sulphur was also ignited with some difficulty. Sugar is a much less inflammable substance than sulphur, but it is a far better absorber; exposed at the focus, it is speedily fused and burnt up. The heat, moreover, which is competent to inflame sugar is scarcely competent to warm table-salt.

A fragment of almost black amorphous phosphorus was exposed at the dark focus of the electric lamp, but refused to be ignited. A still more remarkable result was obtained with ordinary phosphorus. A small fragment of this exceedingly inflammable substance could be exposed for twenty seconds without ignition at a focus where platinum was almost instantaneously raised to a white heat. Placing a morsel of phosphorus on a plate of rock-salt and holding it before a glowing fire, it bears, as proved by my assistant, Mr. Barrett, an intense radiation without ignition; but laid upon a plate of glass and similarly exposed, the phosphorus soon fuses and ignites; its ignition, however, is not entirely due to radiant heat, but mainly to the heat imparted to it by the glass.*

The fusing-point of phosphorus is about 44° C., that of sugar is 160°; still at the focus of the electric lamp the sugar fuses before the phosphorus. All this is due to the diathermancy of the phosphorus: a thin disk of the substance placed between two plates of rock-salt permits of a copious transmission. *This substance therefore takes its place with other elementary bodies as regards deportment towards radiant heat.*

The more diathermic a body is, the less it is warmed by radiant heat, and no *perfectly* transparent body could be warmed by purely luminous heat. The surface of a vessel covered with

* I believe this deportment of phosphorus towards radiant heat is not unknown to chemists.

a thick fur of hoar frost was exposed to the beam of the electric lamp condensed by a powerful mirror, the beam having been previously sent through a cell containing water; *the sifted beam was powerless to remove the frost, though it was competent to set wood on fire.* We may largely apply this result. It is not, for example, the luminous rays but the dark rays of the sun which sweep the snows of winter from the slopes of the Alps. Every glacier-stream that rushes through the Alpine valleys is almost wholly the product of invisible radiation. It is also the invisible solar rays which lift the glaciers from the sea-level to the summits of the mountains; for the luminous rays penetrate the tropical ocean to great depths, while the non-luminous ones are absorbed close to the surface, and become the main agents in evaporation.

It is often stated, without limitation, in chemical treatises that sulphuric ether may be exposed at the focus of a concave mirror without being sensibly heated; but this can only be true of a sifted beam. At the focus of the electric lamp, not only ether, but alcohol and water are speedily caused to boil, while bisulphide of carbon, whose boiling-point is only 48° C., cannot be raised to ebullition. *In fact exposure for a period sufficient to boil alcohol or water is scarcely sufficient to render bisulphide of carbon sensibly warm.*

§ 2.

Melloni on Colours, and Masson and Courtépée on Powders, in relation to Radiant Heat.

If any one point came out with more clearness than any other in my experiments on gases, liquids, and vapours, it was the paramount influence which chemical constitution exerted upon the phenomena of radiation and absorption. And, seeing how little the character of the radiation was affected by the change of a body from the state of vapour to the state of liquid, I held it to be exceedingly probable that even in the solid state chemical constitution would exert its power. But opposed to this conclusion we had the experiments of Melloni on chalk and lampblack, and the far more extensive ones of Masson and Courtépée on powders, which seemed clearly to show that in a state of extremely fine division, as in chemical precipitates, the

radiant and absorbent powers of all bodies are the same. From these experiments it was inferred that the influence of physical condition was so predominant as to cause that of chemical constitution to disappear.*

A serious oversight, however, seems to have connected itself with all the experiments of these distinguished men. Melloni mixed his lampblack and powdered chalk with gum or glue, and applied them by means of a camel's-hair brush on the surfaces of his radiating tube. Masson and Courtépée did the same. Melloni, it is true, thus compared a black surface with a white one; but the surfaces were seen to be white and black *through* the transparent gum, which in both cases was the real radiator. The same remark applies to Masson and Courtépée. Every particle of the precipitates they employed was *a varnished particle*; and the constancy they observed was, I imagine, due to the fact that the main radiant in all their experiments was the substance employed to make their powders cling to the surfaces of their cubes.

§ 3.

New Experiments on Chemical Precipitates.—Influence of Colour and Chemical Constitution.—Sulphur Cement.

Gum or glue is a powerful radiator—in fact, equal to lampblack; and it is a correspondingly powerful absorber; the particles surrounded by it had therefore but small chance of radiating through it. I sought to remedy this by the employment of a diathermic cement. Sulphur is highly diathermic; it dissolves freely in bisulphide of carbon; and at the suggestion of a chemical friend it was employed to fix the powders. The cube was laid upon its side, the surface to be coated being horizontal, and the bisulphide, containing the sulphur in solution, was poured over the surface. Before the liquid film had time to evaporate, the powder was shaken upon it through a muslin sieve. The bisulphide passed rapidly away in vapour, leaving the powder behind imbedded in the sulphur cement. Each powder, moreover, was laid on sufficiently thick to prevent the sulphur from surrounding its particles. This, though not per-

* Masson and Courtépée, *Comptes Rendus*, vol. xxv. p. 938; Jamin, *Cours de Physique*, vol. ii. p. 289.

haps a perfect way of determining the radiation of powders, was at all events an improvement on former methods, and yielded different results.

Ten or twelve cubes of tin were employed in the investigation. One side of each of them was coated with milk of sulphur, and the fact that this substance was used throughout the entire series of cubes enabled me to connect all the results together. The cubes were heated with boiling water, and placed in succession at the same fixed distance in front of the thermo-electric pile, which as usual was well defended from air-currents and other extraneous sources of disturbance. Before giving the complete table of results, I will adduce a few of them, which show in a conclusive manner that, *in solid bodies* also, radiation is molecular rather than mechanical.

The biniodide of mercury and the red oxide of lead resemble each other physically, both of them being of a brilliant red. Chemically, however, they are very different. Examined in the way indicated, their relative powers as radiators were found to be as follows:—

Name	Chemical Formula	Radiation
Biniodide of mercury	($Hg\ I^2$)	39·7
Red oxide of lead	($2\ Pb\ O, Pb\ O^2$)	74·1

Mixed with gum and applied with a camel's-hair brush to the surfaces of the cube, the radiation from these two substances fell out thus:—

Name	Radiation
Biniodide of mercury	80
Red oxide of lead	80

Here the influence of the gum entirely masks the difference due to molecular constitution.

The effect of atomic complexity upon the radiation is well illustrated by the deportment of these two substances. It is further illustrated by the deportment of two different iodides of mercury:—

	Radiation
Biniodide of mercury ($Hg\ I^2$)	39·7
Iodide of mercury ($Hg^2\ I^2$)	46·6

Here the addition of a second atom of mercury to the molecule of the biniodide raises the radiation 7 per cent. The

experiment furnishes a kind of physical justification of the practice of chemists in regarding the molecule of yellow iodide of mercury to be $Hg^2 I^2$, and not Hg I.

The peroxide and protoxide of iron gave the following results:—

	Radiation
Peroxide of iron	78·4
Protoxide of iron	81·3

I did not expect this, the protoxide being a less complex molecule than the peroxide. On examination, however, the protoxide was found to be in part the magnetic oxide. The formulæ of the two substances are $Fe^2 O^3$ and $Fe O, Fe^2 O^3$, and the anomaly therefore disappears.

Amorphous phosphorus and sulphide of iron gave the following results:—

	Radiation
Amorphous phosphorus	63·6
Sulphide of iron	81·7

Sugar and salt were reduced in a mortar to the state of exceedingly fine powders. In point of cohesion and physical aspect these substances closely resemble each other; their radiative powers, however, are as follows:—

	Radiation
Salt	35·3
Sugar	70

In his last interesting paper on emission at a red heat,* M. Desains mentions oxide of zinc as a body which at 100° C. has the same emissive power as lampblack. This is nearly true for the hydrated oxide; with the calcined oxide the following is the relation:—

	Radiation
Lampblack	84
Hydrated oxide of zinc	80·4
Calcined " "	53·2

Two red powders have been already compared together. With black platinum and black oxide of iron the following results were obtained:—

	Radiation
Black platinum (electrolytic)	59
Black oxide of iron	81·3

* *Comptes Rendus*, July 3, 1865; *Philosophical Magazine*, August 1865.

The black platinum here employed was obtained by electrolysis, a sheet of platinum-foïl being coated with the substance.

Chloride of silver and carbonate of zinc, two white powders, gave the following results:—

	Radiation
Chloride of silver	32·5
Carbonate of zinc	77·7

When held upon its cube by the sulphur cement, the chloride of silver soon darkens in the diffuse light of the laboratory. It first becomes lavender, and passes through various stages of brown to black. During these changes, which may be associated with a chemical reaction between the chloride of silver and the sulphur in which it is embedded, the radiation steadily augments. Beginning in one instance with a radiation of 25, the chloride ended with a radiation of 60.

We have thus far compared two red surfaces, two black surfaces, and two white surfaces together. The comparison of a black and white surface gave the following result:—

	Radiation
Black platinum	59
White hydrated oxide of zinc	80·4

Here the radiation of the white body far transcends that from the black one.

Comparing black and white a second time, we have the following result:—

	Radiation
Oxide of cobalt	76·5
Carbonate of zinc	77·7

Here the black radiation is sensibly equal to the white one.

Comparing black and white a third time, we have the following result:—

	Radiation
Lampblack	84
Chloride of lead	55·4

Here the radiation of the black body far transcends that of the white one.

We have thus compared red powders with red, black with black, white with white, and black with white; and the conclusion to be drawn is, I think, that chemical constitution,

so far from being of vanishing value, is a really potent influence in the experiments. Combined with previous ones, they show that the influence of chemical constitution makes itself felt in all states of aggregation—gaseous, liquid, and solid—whether the solid be a chemical precipitate or a coherent mass.

Were the radiative power of these substances determined by the state of division, it would probably make itself sensible even in a case where the division is effected by the pestle and mortar; but I do not find this to be the case. A plate of glass was fixed against the polished surface of a Leslie's cube, and on the plate the powder of glass, rendered as fine as the pestle and mortar could make it, was strewn. It was caused to adhere without cement of any kind. The cube was filled with boiling water and presented to the thermo-electric pile until a permanent deflection was obtained. The cube being permitted to remain in its position, the powder was simply removed with a camel's-hair brush. The increase of radiation was only such as might be expected from the slight difference of temperature between the surface of the glass plate and the powder strewn upon it. Similar experiments, with precisely similar results, were made with a plate of rock-salt, on which the finely divided powder of rock-salt was shaken.

Still the same substance in different states of molecular aggregation may produce very different effects, both as regards radiation and absorption. We have already had an instance of this in the case of ozone as compared with ordinary oxygen. The following instance may also be cited:—

One side of a Leslie's cube was covered with a sheet of bright platinum-foil, and a second face by a similar sheet on which black platinum had been deposited by electrolysis. As radiators these two sheets of foil behaved in the following manner:—

	Radiation
Bright platinum-foil	6
Platinized platinum	45·2

Here the radiation of the black platinum is nearly eight times that of the bright substance.

§ 4.

Tabulation of the Radiant Powers of Powders.—Employment of Electric Attraction instead of Sulphur Cement.

For the sake of reference, I will here tabulate the results obtained with a considerable number of precipitates when subjected to the described conditions of experiment.

TABLE I.—*Radiation from Powders imbedded in Sulphur Cement.*

Name of Substance	Radiation of Substance named	Name of Substance	Radiation of Substance named
Rock-salt	35·3	Sulphide of molybdenum	71·3
Biniodide of mercury	39·7	Sulphate of baryta	71·6
Milk of sulphur	40·6	Chromate of lead	74·1
Common salt	41·3	Red oxide of lead	74·2
Yellow iodide of mercury	46·6	Sulphide of cadmium	76·3
Sulphide of mercury	46·6	Subchloride of copper	76·5
Iodide of lead	47·3	Oxide of cobalt	76·7
Chloride of lead	55·4	Sulphate of lime	77·7
Chloride of cadmium	56·5	Carbonate of zinc	77·7
Chloride of barium	58·2	Red oxide of iron	78·4
Chloride of silver (dark)	58·6	Sulphide of copper	79
Fluor-spar	68·4	Hydrated oxide of zinc	80·4
Tersulphide of antimony	69·4	Black oxide of iron	81·3
Carbonate of lime	70·2	Sulphate of iron	81·7
Oxysulphide of antimony	70·5	Iodide of copper	82
Sulphide of calcium	71	Lampblack	84

I subsequently endeavoured to get rid of the sulphur cement, and to make the powders adhere by wetting them with pure bisulphide of carbon, applying them to the cubes while wet. Some of the powders clung, others did not. My ingenious friend Mr. Duppa suggested to me that the powders might be held on by electrifying the cubes. I tried this plan, and found it simple and practicable. It was, however, aided by a circumstance which we did not anticipate. The cube being placed upon an insulating stand with its side horizontal, the powder was shaken over it, and electrified by a few turns of a machine. It was found that the cube might then be discharged and set upright, the powders clinging to it in this position. The results obtained with this arrangement are recorded in the following table :—

TABLE II.—*Radiation from Powders held by Electricity.*

Substance	Radiation	Substance	Radiation
Rock-salt	24·5	Sulphide of calcium	49·1
Chloride of silver (white)	25	Sulphate of baryta	51·3
Milk of sulphur	25·8	Sugar	52·1
Biniodide of mercury	26	Red oxide of lead	56·5
Iodide of lead	36	Sulphide of cadmium	56·9
Sulphide of mercury	30·6	Sulphate of lime	59·3
Spongy platinum	31·5	Chloride of silver (black)	60
Washed sulphur (flowers)	32·3	Carbonate of zinc	62
Sulphide of zinc	36·1	Oxide of cobalt	62·5
Amorphous phosphorus	38	Iodide of copper	63
Chloride of lead	39	Red oxide of iron	63·8
Chloride of cadmium	40	Sulphide of iron	65·5
Fluor-spar	48·6	Black oxide of iron	65·8

The agreement as regards relative radiative power between this and the former table is as good as could under the circumstances be expected. The experiments have been several times repeated; and the table contains the means of the results, which were never widely different from each other.

§ 5.

Qualitative Experiments.—Radiation of various Bodies through Rock-salt.—Unequal Diathermancy of the Substance.

The *quantity* of radiant heat emitted by bodies in all states of aggregation having been thus conclusively shown to depend mainly upon their molecular character, the question as to the *quality* of the heat emitted next arises. In examining this point, I contented myself with testing the heat radiated from various substances by its transmission through rock-salt. The choice of this substance involved the solution of the still disputed question whether rock-salt is equally pervious to all kinds of rays.* For if it absorbed the radiation from two different bodies in different degrees, it would not only show a difference of quality in the radiations, but also demonstrate the incapacity of rock-salt to transmit equally rays of all descriptions.

* The last publication on this subject is from the pen of that extremely able experimenter Professor Knoblauch. After discussing the results of De la Provostaye and Desains, and of Mr. Balfour Stewart, he arrives at a different conclusion—namely, that pure rock-salt is equally pervious to all kinds of heat.—Poggendorff's *Annalen*, 1863, vol. cxx. p. 177.

The plate of salt chosen for this purpose was a very perfect one. I have never seen one more pellucid. The thickness was 0·8 of an inch, and its size, compared with the aperture in front of which it was placed, was such as to prevent any part of the rays reflected from its lateral boundaries from mingling with the direct radiation. M. Knoblauch has clearly shown how the absence of caution in this particular may lead to error. The mode of experiment was that usually followed: the source of heat was first permitted to radiate against the pile, the deflection produced by the total radiation being noted. The plate of rock-salt was then interposed; the deflection sank, and from its new value the transmission through the rock-salt was calculated and expressed in hundredths of the total radiation.

TABLE III.—*Transmission through Rock-salt of Heat radiated by the following Substances heated to* 100° C.

Substance	Transmission in 100ths of the Total Radiation	Total Radiation
Rock-salt	67·2	35·3
Biniodide of mercury	76·3*	39·7
Milk of sulphur	76·9*	40·6
Common salt	70·8	41·3
Yellow iodide of mercury	79*	46·6
Sulphide of mercury	73·1	46·6
Iodide of lead	73·8	47·3
Chloride of lead	73·1	55·4
Chloride of cadmium	73·2	56·5
Chloride of barium	70·7*	58·2
Chloride of silver (dark)	74·2	58·6
Fluor-spar	70·5*	68·4
Tersulphide of antimony	77·1	69·4
Carbonate of lime	77·6	70·2
Oxysulphide of antimony	77·6	70·5
Sulphide of molybdenum	78·4	71·3
Sulphate of baryta	71·3	78·4
Chromate of lead	71·6	79·2
Red oxide of lead	74·1	79·2
Subchloride of copper	76·3	78·6
Oxide of cobalt	76·5	79·7
Red oxide of iron	78·4	81
Sulphide of copper	79	82·3
Black oxide of iron	81·3	82·7
Sulphide of iron	81·7	83·3
Lampblack	84	83·3

Here we have a transmission varying from 67 per cent. in the

case of powdered rock-salt to 84 per cent. in the case of lamp-black. The second column of figures will be referred to immediately.

The powders here employed were fixed by the sulphur cement. The same powders held by electricity, and permitted to radiate through the rock-salt, gave the following transmissions :—

TABLE IV.

Substance	Transmission	Substance	Transmission
Rock-salt	62·8	Carbonate of zinc	74·8
Chloride of silver (white)	69·7	Sulphate of baryta	75
Fluor-spar	70·7	Common sugar	75·4
Sulphide of mercury	71	Sulphide of copper	76·5
Sulphide of calcium	72·5	Iodide of copper	76·5
Milk of sulphur	72·8	Red oxide of iron	76·8
Sulphide of cadmium	73·3	Chloride of silver (black)	77·3
Biniodide of mercury	73·7	Amorphous phosphorus	78
Washed sulphur	74	Oxide of cobalt	78·2
Iodide of lead	74·1	Sulphide of iron	78·5
Sulphate of lime	74·2	Black oxide of iron	79·7
Sulphide of zinc	74·4	Black platinum	89

The transmissions here are lower than when the sulphur cement was employed. I do not, however, think that the differences are due to the employment of the cement, but to a slight source of disturbance, which was removed in the later experiments.

It will be remarked that, as a general rule, powerful radiators have their heat more copiously transmitted by the rock-salt than feeble ones. To render this clear, in Table III., appended to the transmission, is the corresponding total radiation. The only striking exceptions to the rule are marked with asterisks. This result, I think, is what might fairly be expected; for the peculiarity which enables one molecule to radiate more heat than another, may also be expected to introduce dissonance between their rates of oscillation. The probability is therefore that greater dissonance will exist between the vibrating periods of good radiators and bad radiators than between the periods of the members of either class. But the greater the dissonance the less will be the absorption; hence, as regards transmission through rock-salt, we have reason to expect that powerful radiators will find a more open door to their emission

of illustration, I here introduce a few of the absorptions determined in this way:—

TABLE V.—*Radiation through Rock-salt.*

Source of heat	Absorption per 100
Black platinum	3·7
Black oxide of iron	13
Red oxide of iron	15·9
Sugar	17·3
Chloride of silver	22·6
Rock-salt	29·9

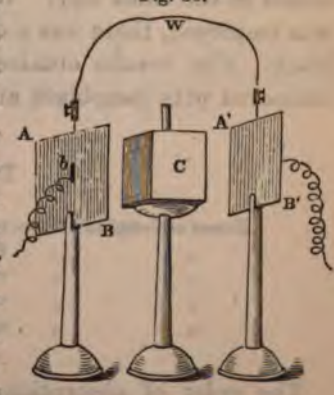
These differences are so great as to enable every experimenter to satisfy himself with the utmost ease as to the unequal permeability of rock-salt; and this facility of demonstration will, I trust, contribute to make inquirers unanimous on this important point.

§ 6.

Radiation of Powders.—Reciprocity of Radiation and Absorption.

Theory alone would lead us to the conclusion that the absorptive power of the substances mentioned in Table I. is proportional to their radiative power; nevertheless a few actual experiments on absorption will serve as a check upon those recorded in the table. These were conducted in the following manner:—A B (fig. 30) is a sheet of common block tin, 5 inches high and 4 wide, fixed upon a suitable stand. At the back of A B is soldered one end of the small bar of bismuth *b*, the remainder of the bar, to its free end, being kept out of contact with the tin by a bit of cardboard. To the free end of *b* is soldered a wire which can be connected with a galvanometer. A′ B′ is a second plate of tin furnished also with its bismuth bar, and in every respect similar to A B. From one plate to the other stretches the wire W. C is a cube containing boiling water, placed midway between the two plates of metal.

Fig. 30.



The tin plates were in the first instance coated uniformly with lampblack, and the two surfaces of the cube which radiated against the plates were similarly coated. The rays from C being emitted equally right and left, and absorbed equally by the two coated plates A B and A′ B′, warmed these plates to the same degree. It is manifest from the arrangement that, if the thermo-electric junctions were equally sensitive, the current generated at the one ought exactly to neutralize the current from the other. This was found to be very nearly the case. It is difficult to make both junctions of absolutely the same sensitiveness; but the moving of the feebler plate a hair's breadth nearer to the cube C enabled it to neutralize exactly the radiation from its opposite neighbour. My object now was to compare the lampblack coating of the plate A B with a series of other coatings, placed in succession on the other plate. These latter coatings were the powders already employed, and they were held upon A′ B′ by their own adhesion.

When A B was coated with lampblack and A′ B′ with rock-salt powder, the equilibrium observed when both the plates were coated with lampblack did not exist. The lampblack, by its greater absorption, heated its bismuth junction most, and a permanent deflection of 59° in favour of the lampblack was obtained. Other powders were then substituted for the rock-salt, and the difference between them and the lampblack was determined in the same way. When, for example, sulphide of iron was employed, there was a deflection of 30° in favour of lampblack. The results obtained with six different powders thus compared with lampblack are given in the following table:—

TABLE VI.

Excess of lampblack above rock-salt	. . .	59° = 112	units.
,, ,, fluor-spar	. . .	46 = 68	,,
,, ,, red lead	. . .	40 = 45	,,
,, ,, oxide of cobalt	. .	37 = 42	,,
,, ,, sulphide of iron	.	30 = 30	,,

The order of absorption here coincides with the order of radiation of the same substances shown in Table III.

But we can go further than the mere order of absorption. Removing the opposing plate, connecting the wire W direct

with the galvanometer, and allowing the standard lampblack to exert its full action, the deflection observed was

65° = 163 units.

The numbers in Table VI. show us the excess of the lampblack over the substances there employed,—its excess in the case of rock-salt, a bad absorber, is 112, its excess in the case of sulphide of iron being only 30. Deducting, therefore, the numbers given in Table VI. from 163, the total absorption of lampblack, we obtain a series of numbers which expresses the absorption of the other substances. This series stands as follows:—

TABLE VII.

Substance	Relative Absorptions		Radiation from Table II.
Rock-salt	51	25·5	25
Fluor-spar	95	47·5	49
Red lead	118	59	57
Oxide of cobalt	121	60·5	63
Sulphide of iron	133	66·5	66

The first column of figures expresses the relative absorptions; for the sake of comparison with the corresponding radiations, I have placed the halves of these numbers in the second column of figures, and in the third column the radiations obtained from Table II. The approximation of the figures in the second and third columns is close enough to establish the accurate proportionality of radiation and absorption.

Throughout some of these investigations I have been efficiently assisted by Mr. Robert Chapman, and throughout others, with great skill and assiduity, by Mr. W. F. Barrett.

X.

THE ACTION OF RAYS OF HIGH REFRANGIBILITY UPON GASEOUS MATTER.

ANALYSIS OF MEMOIR X.

In the researches thus far placed before the reader rays of low refrangibility were invoked as the explorers of molecular condition. The present memoir deals with the interaction of rays of high refrangibility and gaseous matter.

Theoretic considerations regarding atoms and molecules, and their relation to the waves of æther, preface the memoir, and the special origin of the inquiry is indicated. The obstacles to be overcome are referred to, one of these being the floating matter of the air.

This was found competent to pass through tubes containing caustic potash and sulphuric acid, thus showing the insecurity of experiments based on the assumption that these substances destroy the floating matter of the air.

The vapours of various substances inclosed in a glass experimental tube are subjected to the action of a concentrated beam of light. The vapours are decomposed; non-volatile products are formed which are precipitated as actinic clouds in the experimental tube.

The nitrite of amyl, the iodide of allyl, and the iodide of isopropyl are adduced as examples of this new action of light upon vapours.

In Memoir VI. it was shown that the order of absorption in vapours and their liquids is the same. So constant was this relation that in the various singular shiftings of diathermic position, revealed in the memoir referred to, the vapours followed with undeviating precision the fluctuations of their liquids.

In the present memoir a similar relation is shown to hold good with rays of high refrangibility. The *chemical penetrability* of nitrite of amyl, both in the liquid and vaporous condition, is contrasted with that of the iodide of allyl. A layer one-eighth of an inch thick of the liquid nitrite suffices to remove the rays which act upon the nitrite vapour; while a foot or so of the nitrate vapour almost accomplishes the same thing. On the other hand, a whole inch of the liquid iodide of allyl is found incompetent to stop the rays which act upon the iodide, and six or seven feet of the iodide vapour are also found incompetent to accomplish this.

The influence of a second body on the decomposition of vapours by light is illustrated; and it is compared with the influence of chlorophyl on the decomposition of carbonic acid by the rays of the sun.

The character of the actinic clouds produced, when the quantities of vapour acted on are very small, is described and illustrated. In all cases the cloud commences with a beautiful azure, which discharges perfectly polarized light at right angles to the direction of the beam.

The identity of deportment of this azure with the blue of the firmament justifies the conclusion that the physical origins of both are identical: that in the experimental tube we have, to all intents and purposes, an artificial sky. Section 9 contains a condensed description of this portion of the inquiry; and

X.

ION OF RAYS OF HIGH REFRANGIBILITY UPON GASEOUS MATTER.

X.

THE ACTION OF RAYS OF HIGH REFRANGIBILITY UPON GASEOUS MATTER.*

§ 1.

Introduction.

THIN the last ten years I have had the honour of sub-
ting to the Royal Society a series of investigations the
ncipal aim of which was to render the less refrangible rays
the spectrum interpreters and expositors of the molecular
dition of matter.

Unlike the beautiful researches of Melloni and Knoblauch,
se inquiries made radiant heat a means to an end. My
ughts were fixed on it in relation to the matter through
ch it passed. Placing before my mind such images of
lecules and their constituents as modern science justifies or
ders probable, such images of the luminiferous æther and its
tions as the undulatory theory enables us to form, I endea-
red to fashion and execute experiments founded upon these
ceptions which should give us a surer hold upon molecular
stitution.

Thus definite physical ideas have accompanied and guided
whole course of these researches. That matter is constituted
atoms and molecules has been accepted as a verity through-
. The phenomena under examination rendered it impossible
me to halt at the law of multiple proportions, which so
ny chemists of the present day appear inclined to make their
llectual bourne. In following up a train of æther waves,
dea, to their source, I could not place at that source a mul-
e proportion; for the waves could not be connected physi-
y with such a multiple. I was forced to put there a bit of

Received December 4, 1869; read before the Royal Society, January 27, 1870.
Philosophical Transactions for 1870, p. 333.

matter—in other words, a *molecule*—bearing the same relation to the æther as a vibrating string does to the air, which accepts its motion and transmits them as waves of sound.

One result among many others which these researches established will probably play an important part in the chemistry of the future. I refer to the proved change of relation between the luminiferous æther and ordinary matter which accompanies the act of chemical combination. Here, without any alteration in the quantity, or in the ultimate quality of the medium traversed by the æthereal waves, vast changes occur in the amount of wave-motion intercepted. Let pure nitrogen and ordinary oxygen be mixed mechanically together in the proportion by weight of 14 : 8. Radiant heat, it is now known, will pass through the mixture as through a vacuum. No doubt a certain amount of heat is intercepted; but it is so small an amount as to be practically insensible. At all events it is multiplied by hundreds, if not by thousands, the moment the oxygen and nitrogen combine to form nitrous oxide. Or let nitrogen and hydrogen be mixed mechanically together in the proportion of 14 : 3; the amount of radiant heat which they then absorb is augmented more than a thousandfold* the moment they build themselves together into the molecules of ammonia. Neither the quantity nor the ultimate quality of the matter is here changed; the act of chemical union is the sole cause of the enormous alteration in the amount of heat intercepted. The converse of these statements is of course also true; dissolve the chemical bond, either of the nitrous oxide or of the ammonia, and you instantly destroy the absorption. As a proof that our atmosphere is a mixture, and not a compound, no experiment with which I am acquainted matches in point of conclusiveness that which demonstrates the deportment of dry air to radiant heat.

But the molecules which can thus intercept the waves of æther must be shaken by those waves, possibly shaken asunder. That ordinary thermometric heat provokes chemical actions is one of the commonest facts of observation. These actions, considered from a physical point of view, are changes of molecular position and arrangement consequent on the acceptance of

* It may be a millionfold; for we do not yet know how small the absorption of the absolutely pure mixture really is.

without becoming aware of all the circumstances referred to by Professor Magnus. But the truth is that I was well acquainted with the peculiarities of rock-salt many years before this investigation commenced.* A slight consideration of the conditions of the case will, I think, show how improbable it is that a precipitation, such as that surmised, could take place in my experiments. First, then, the common air of the laboratory, according to Professor Magnus, does not produce the effect which he considers may be active in my case; this, as already stated, is the air employed in all kinds of weather, dry as well as moist. Secondly, this air is introduced into a tube through which is passing a flux of heat from the radiating source. Thirdly, the air on entering the tube is heated by the stoppage of its own motion, and thereby rendered more capable of maintaining its vapour in a transparent state. The exterior surface of my terminal plate of salt was, moreover, always open to inspection, and it was never found wet; much less could the inner surface be wetted when the laboratory air was used, because the temperature within the tube was higher than that without.

But I have not relied on the inspection of the outer surface alone of the rock-salt plates. The apparatus has been taken asunder more than fifty times, on occasions when I had most reason to expect precipitation, but no trace of moisture has been found on my plates.

This, however, did not entirely satisfy me, and I therefore made an arrangement of the following kind:—An india-rubber bag was filled with air and subjected to gentle pressure. By a suitable arrangement of cocks and T-pieces, this air could be forced either through a succession of tubes containing fragments of marble moistened with caustic potash and fragments of glass moistened with sulphuric acid; or through a similar series in which fragments of glass were moistened with distilled water. A current of either dry air or damp air could be thus obtained at pleasure; and my object then was to introduce either the dry air or the wet air, under precisely the same conditions, into an

* The action of moisture upon rock-salt was unhappily made strikingly evident to me some months ago; for through a chink in the roof of the laboratory some water entered which destroyed two of my plates, and left me more or less a cripple ever since.

open tube. To effect this, matters were so arranged that either current could be discharged into the same narrow glass tube. This glass tube was left in undisturbed connexion with one end of my experimental tube, while the other end was connected with the air-pump. *The plates of salt were entirely abandoned*, the experimental tube was separated from the 'front chamber' described in my memoir, and a distance of a foot intervened between the radiating surface and the adjacent open end of the tube. In front of the other open end of the experimental tube was my thermo-electric pile, the 'compensating cube' being applied in the usual way. By pressing the bag and gently working the pump, dry air could, to a great extent, be displaced by moist, and moist air by dry. And in this way, *without any plates of rock-salt whatever*, all the results obtained with them were verified. Similar experiments have been executed in the case of all other vapours examined: with them, as well as with aqueous vapour, my plates of rock-salt are perfectly to be relied on.

Whence, then, the difference between Professor Magnus and myself? I am quite persuaded that no greater care could be bestowed upon scientific work than Professor Magnus bestows upon his; and it is the perfectly accurate nature of his experiments which renders the explanation of the differences between us an easy task.

Let me, however, first ask attention to what may be called a case of *internal evidence.* The mere inspection of the drawing of my apparatus (*Frontispiece*) will show that there was a good deal of thought and labour expended in its construction. To one part of it especially I would direct attention. In front of the experimental tube is a chamber which is always kept exhausted, the radiant heat thus passing through a vacuum into the experimental tube. To obtain that chamber gave me great trouble: it was necessary to unite its anterior wall with silver solder to its sides; and this, moreover, had to be done for every special source of heat employed. The chamber had also to pass through a copper vessel, being soldered water-tight at its place of entrance and of exit. This vessel had to be connected by a tube 20 feet long with the water-pipes of the Institution, so as to get a supply; and to carry off the water, I had the stone floor

of the laboratory perforated, and one of our drains connected by a second tube with the vessel.

As already known, the water-vessel was intended to prevent the heat of the source from reaching the first plate of rock-salt. To introduce this plate air-tight between the front chamber and the experimental tube was also a difficult matter, which required special means to meet it. Now, let me ask, *what could have induced me to go to all this trouble?* The obtaining of suitable plates of rock-salt has been one of my greatest difficulties; why then did I expend time in seeking for *a pair* of them? Why did I not content myself with a single plate to stop the remote end of my tube, and allow the latter to form a continuous whole from the radiating surface to the remote end? Nay, *why did I not abandon both plates, and simply cement my pile air-tight into the remote end of my tube?* All these devices passed through my mind, and formed subjects of experiment at an early stage of this inquiry. These experiments taught me that by bringing the gases *into direct contact with my source of heat*, or into direct contact with the face of my pile, I entirely vitiated my results. And this arrangement, which in my case would have been perfectly fatal as far as accuracy is concerned, is that which Professor Magnus has adopted, and is, I believe, the sole source of the differences which have shown themselves between his results and mine.

His chief apparatus may be thus described:—A glass vessel fits like a receiver with its ground-edge on the plate of an air-pump. To the top of this receiver a second glass vessel is fused, and partially filled with water. Into this water steam is conducted, which causes the water to boil, a temperature of 100° C. being thus imparted to the bottom of the vessel, which is at the same time the top of the receiver. On the plate of the air-pump a thermo-electric plate is fixed with its face turned upwards, so as to receive the radiation from the heated top of the receiver. The face of the pile can be screened off at pleasure from the radiation from above. From the pile, wires proceed through the plate of the air-pump to the galvanometer. The receiver is first exhausted and the screen removed; the consequent deflection gives the amount of heat radiated against the pile through a vacuum. Air, or some other gas, is then

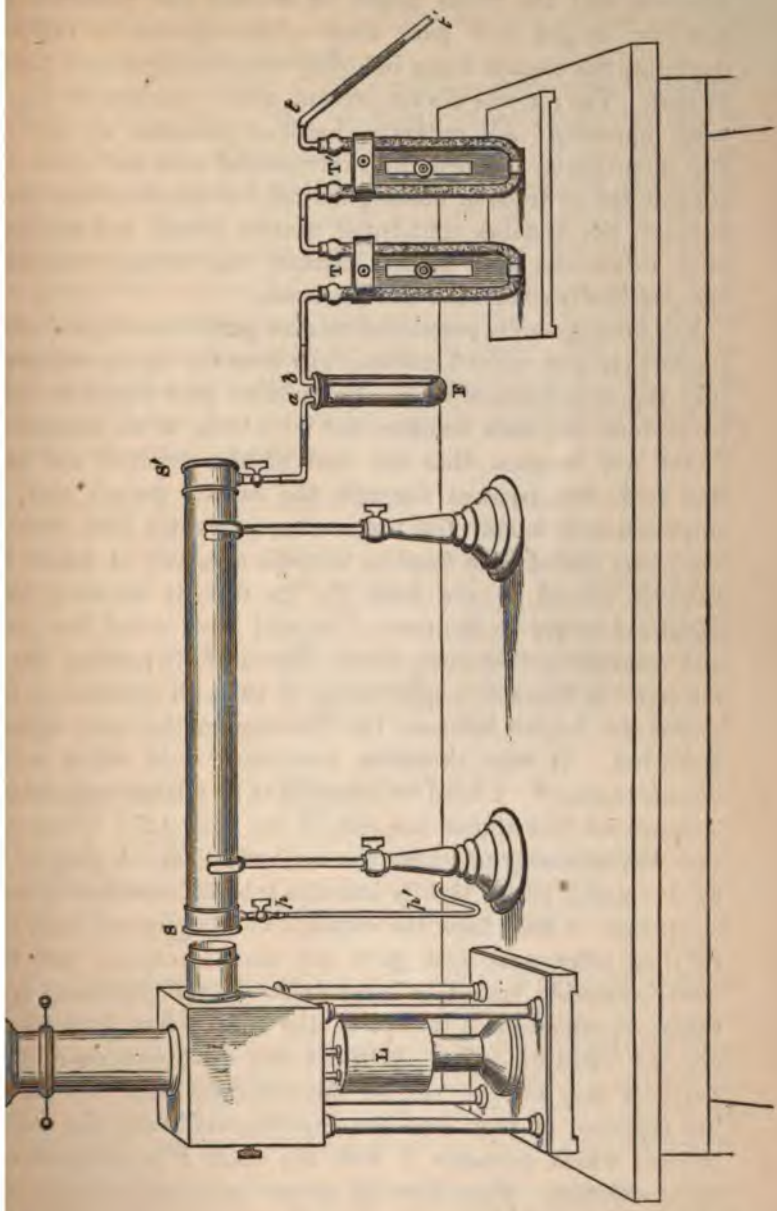
admitted, and the reduction of the deflection is regarded as due to the absorption of the gas.

Air at the common laboratory temperature is here admitted into direct contact with the radiating source of heat possessing a temperature of 100° C.; chilling of that source is the immediate consequence. And no matter how long the gas may remain there, the hot surface can never attain its pristine temperature. Professor Magnus, it will be observed, experiments in the ordinary way, making use of one face only of his pile. I entirely failed to obtain any absorption by air or any of the elementary gases by this mode of experiment, while he obtains for oxygen and air an absorption of 11 per cent., and for hydrogen an absorption of 14 per cent. My apparatus enables me to measure an absorption of 0·1 per cent.; and surely with it an action so gross as the above could never have escaped me. Nor could it have escaped Melloni, who operated upon a column of air fifteen times the length of that used by Professor Magnus, and still found no absorption. With a column of air more than double the length of his I obtain for oxygen only $\frac{1}{110}$th of the absorption ascribed to it by Professor Magnus, and only $\frac{1}{140}$th of what he finds for hydrogen.

The greater action of hydrogen is quite in accordance with the known chilling-power of that gas. While ascribing their results to a different cause, some experiments of my own, which are briefly described in the paper recently presented to the Royal Society, completely corroborate those of Professor Magnus. In these experiments the gases were allowed to come into direct contact with the radiating source of heat, and here the action of hydrogen bore to that of oxygen the precise ratio found by Professor Magnus. The tube used in these experiments was 8 inches long; and had I been tempted to ascribe the results to absorption, a tube of 8 inches would have yielded fifty times the effect observed in a tube of 33 inches, in which the gases were withdrawn from contact with the source of heat.

The negative results of Professor Magnus, as regards aqueous vapour, are now sufficiently intelligible. The action which he observed in the case of air being due to direct chilling by contact—a process in which *the mass* of the chilling agent is the most important consideration—the action of the minute quantity of aqueous vapour present in the air becomes a vanishing

work compelled me to aim at obtaining experimental tubes



absolutely clean upon the surface, and absolutely empty

enabled me to solve the paradoxical problem of determining the radiation and absorption of a gas or vapour without any source of heat external to the gaseous body itself. *The pile of Professor Magnus was exposed to a similar action to that here described, though he never, to my knowledge, refers to it.** It would be quite impossible for me to carry out my experiments with an instrument thus circumstanced; for after the pile had been either heated or chilled dynamically, it required in some cases hours for the needle to return to zero. I may add that these experiments on dynamic heating and chilling have been made with my needles loaded with pieces of paper, so as to render their motion visible to the most distant members of the large audience of the Royal Institution.

In addition to the experiments made with the apparatus above described, Professor Magnus has made two other series with a glass tube one metre in length, stopped at its ends by plates of glass. His source of heat in this case was a powerful Argand lamp, the rays of which were collected by a parabolic mirror placed behind it. In one series the tube was covered within by a coating of blackened paper, while in the other this coating was removed, the radiation through the tube being augmented by the reflexion from its sides. With the blackened tube, Professor Magnus corroborates the results already obtained for air by Dr. Franz, who makes the absorption of a column of nearly the same length as that employed by Professor Magnus 3 per cent. of the incident heat.

The difference between this result and that obtained with the other apparatus, which gave an absorption of 11 per cent., might naturally be ascribed to the different kinds of heat employed in the two cases, were it not that in the series of experiments made with his *unblackened* tube, he finds the absorption of oxygen and of air to be 14·75 per cent.; and of hydrogen to be 16·23 per cent. of the incident heat. This great difference between the blackened and unblackened tube, Professor Magnus ascribes to a change of quality which the heat has undergone by reflexion at the interior surface of the tube, and which has rendered the heat more capable of absorption. I have tried to obtain this result with a glass tube of nearly the same length

* See also Professor Wild's Experiments, p. 389.

as that used by Professor Magnus, but have failed to do so. *The absorption of oxygen and air in his tube is* 140 *times, and the absorption of hydrogen is* 160 *times what they show themselves to be in mine.*

Whence these differences? They are plainly to be referred to a source similar to that which caused the former ones. Indeed, I do not know a more instructive example of a single defect running through a long series of conscientious experiments, and so completely accounting for the observed anomalies. Professor Magnus stops his tube with plates of glass 4 millimètres in thickness. Now Melloni has show that 61 per cent. of the rays of a Locatelli lamp are absorbed by a plate of glass 2·6 millimètres in thickness. It is therefore almost certain that 70 per cent. of the entire heat emitted by the lamp of Professor Magnus were lodged in his first glass plate. A much less quantity of the direct heat would be absorbed by his second plate; but here the amount absorbed would be most effective as a secondary source of heat, on account of the proximity of this plate to the thermo-electric pile.

With the blackened tube, then, we had three sources of heat acting directly or indirectly upon the pile: the lamp, the first plate of glass, and the second plate. In reality, however, the sources of heat reduce themselves to *two*. For, glass being opaque to the radiation from glass, the heat emitted by the first plate was expended in exalting the temperature of the second, close to which the pile was placed. On admitting air at the ordinary temperature into this tube, an effect similar in kind to that which takes place in the other instrument must occur: the heated glass plates are chilled, and they are chilled more by the hydrogen than by the air, thus giving us the exact results recorded by Professor Magnus.

The same considerations applied to the unblackened tube explain perfectly the singular result obtained with it. On theoretic grounds it is extremely difficult, if not impossible, to conceive of such a change of quality in the heat as that above referred to. But there appears to be no reason to call in its aid. Professor Magnus himself finds that the quantity of heat transmitted through his unblackened tube is 26 times that which passes through his blackened one where the oblique radiation is cut off. In the case therefore of the naked tube,

the flux of heat sent down by the heated glass plate adjacent to the lamp, to its fellow at the other end, and likewise the heat sent directly from the lamp to the same plate, are greatly superior to what they are in the case of the blackened tube. The plate adjacent to the pile becomes therefore more highly heated; and as its chilling is approximately proportionate to the difference of temperature between it and the cold air, the withdrawal of heat will be greatest when the tube is unblackened within. While leaving myself open to correction, I would offer this as the explanation of the extraordinary result which Professor Magnus has obtained. It is, I submit, not a case of absorption, but of direct chilling by the cold air.

It is hardly necessary to say that similar remarks to those made with reference to the blackened tube of Professor Magnus apply to the experiments of Dr. Franz. Dr. Franz never touched the absorption by air at all; his effects are entirely due to chilling by contact. This accounts for his finding the same effect in a tube 45 centimètres long as in a tube of 90 centimètres, for his ranking carbonic acid as low as air, while it is 90 times more powerful, and for making bromine-vapour a greater absorbent than nitrous acid, whereas the absorption by the compound gas is vastly in excess. The heat rendered latent by the evaporation of his bromine, augmented the effect, which in reality he was measuring. In fact, all the differences between the German philosophers and myself appear to be strictly accounted for by reference to a source of error which the application of plates of rock-salt enabled me from the outset to avoid.

XIII.

ON RADIATION THROUGH THE EARTH'S ATMOSPHERE.*

NOBODY ever obtained the idea of a line from Euclid's definition. The idea is obtained from a real physical line drawn by a pen or pencil, and therefore possessing width, the notion of width being afterwards dropped by a process of abstraction. So also with regard to physical phenomena: we conceive the invisible by means of proper images derived from the visible, and purify our conceptions afterwards. Definiteness of conception, even though at some expense to delicacy, is of the greatest utility in dealing with physical phenomena. Indeed it may be questioned whether a mind trained in physical research can at all enjoy peace without having made clear to itself some possible way of imaging those operations which lie beyond the boundaries of sense, and in which sensible phenomena originate.

It is well known that our atmosphere is mainly composed of the two elements oxygen and nitrogen. These elementary atoms may be figured as small spheres scattered thickly in the space which immediately surrounds the earth. They constitute about 99½ per cent. of the atmosphere. Mixed with these atoms we have others of a totally different character; we have the molecules, or atomic groups, of carbonic acid, of ammonia, and of aqueous vapour. In these substances diverse atoms have coalesced to form little systems of atoms. The molecules of aqueous vapour, for example, consist each of two atoms of hydrogen united to one of oxygen; and they mingle as little triads among the monads of oxygen and nitrogen, which constitute the great mass of the atmosphere.

A medium embraces our atoms; within our atmosphere exists a second and a finer atmosphere, in which the atoms of oxygen and nitrogen hang like suspended grains. This finer atmosphere unites not only atom with atom, but star with star; and the light of all suns, and of all stars, is in reality a kind of motion propagated through this interstellar medium. This image must be clearly seized, and then we have to advance a step. We must not only figure our atoms suspended in this medium, but we must figure them vibrating in it. In this motion of the atoms consists what we call their heat. 'What is heat in us,' as Locke has perfectly expressed it, 'is in the body heated nothing but motion.' We must figure this motion communicated to the medium in which the atoms swing, and sent through it with inconceivable velocity. Motion in this form, unconnected with ordinary matter, but speeding through the interstellar medium, receives the name of Radiant Heat; and if competent to excite the nerves of vision, we call it Light.

Aqueous vapour is an invisible gas. If vapour be permitted to issue horizon-

* A public lecture, referred to at pp. 384 and 392; *Proceedings of the Royal Institution* vol. iv. p. 4.

tally with considerable force from a tube connected with a small boiler, the track of the cloud produced by the precipitation of the vapour is seen. What is seen, however, is not vapour, but vapour condensed to water. Beyond the visible end of the jet the cloud resolves itself again into true vapour. A lamp placed under the jet cuts the cloud sharply off, and when the flame is placed near the efflux orifice the cloud entirely disappears. The heat of the lamp completely prevents precipitation. This same vapour may be condensed and congealed on the surface of a vessel containing a freezing mixture, from which it may be scraped in quantities sufficient to form a small snowball. When a luminous beam is sent through a large receiver placed on an air-pump, a single stroke of the pump causes the precipitation of the aqueous vapour to a cloud within. This, illuminated by the beam, produces upon a screen behind a richly-coloured halo, due to diffraction by the little cloud.

The waves of heat pass from our earth through our atmosphere towards space. These waves meet in their passage the atoms of oxygen and nitrogen, and the molecules of aqueous vapour. Thinly scattered as these latter are, we might naturally think meanly of them as barriers to the waves of heat. We might imagine that the wide spaces between the vapour molecules would be an open door for the passage of the undulations; and that if those waves were at all intercepted, it would be by the substances which form 99½ per cent. of the whole atmosphere. It had, however, been found that this small modicum of aqueous vapour intercepts fifteen times the quantity of heat stopped by the whole of the air in which it was diffused. It was afterwards found that the dry air then experimented with was not perfectly pure, and that the purer the air became the more it approached the character of a vacuum, and the greater, by comparison, became the action of the aqueous vapour. The vapour was found to act with 30, 40, 50, 60, 70 times the energy of the air in which it was diffused; and no doubt was entertained that the aqueous vapour of the air which filled the Royal Institution theatre, during the delivery of this discourse, quenched 90 or 100 times the quantity of radiant heat absorbed by the main body of the air of the room.

Looking at the single atoms, for every 200 of oxygen and nitrogen there is about 1 molecule of aqueous vapour. This 1, then, is 80 times more powerful than the 200; and hence, comparing a single atom of oxygen or nitrogen with a single molecule of aqueous vapour, we may infer that the action of the latter is 16,000 times that of the former. This is a very astonishing result, and it naturally excited opposition, based on the philosophic reluctance to accept a fact of such import before testing it to the uttermost. From such opposition a discovery, if it be worth the name, emerges with its fibre strengthened; as the human character gathers force from the healthy antagonisms of active life. It was urged that the result was on the face of it improbable; that there were, moreover, many ways of accounting for it, without ascribing so enormous a comparative action to aqueous vapour. For example, the cylinder which contained the air in which these experiments were made, was stopped at its ends by plates of rock-salt, on account of their transparency to radiant heat. Now rock-salt is hygroscopic; it attracts the moisture of the atmosphere. Thus, a layer of brine readily forms on the surface of a plate of rock-salt; and it is well known that brine is very impervious to the rays of heat. Breathing for a moment on a polished plate of rock-salt, the brilliant colours of thin plates (soap-bubble colours) flash forth, these being caused by the film of moisture which over-

spreads the salt. Such a film, it was contended, is formed when undried air is sent into the cylinder; it was, therefore, the absorption of a layer of brine that was measured, instead of the absorption of aqueous vapour.

This objection was met in two ways:—First, by showing that the plates of salt when subjected to the strictest examination show no trace of a film of moisture. Secondly, by abolishing the plates of salt altogether, and obtaining the same results in a cylinder open at both ends.

It was next surmised that the effect was due to the impurity of the laboratory air, and the suspended carbon particles were pointed to as the cause of the opacity to radiant heat. This objection was met by bringing air from Hyde Park, Hampstead Heath, Primrose Hill, Epsom Downs, a field near Newport in the Isle of Wight, St. Catharine's Down, and the sea-beach near Black Gang Chine. The aqueous vapour of the air from these localities intercepted at least 70 times the amount of radiant heat absorbed by the air in which the vapour was diffused. Experiments made with dry smoky air proved that the atmosphere of West London, even when an east wind pours over it the smoke of the city, exerts only a fraction of the destructive powers exercised by the transparent and impalpable aqueous vapour diffused in the air.

The cylinder which contained the air through which the calorific rays passed being polished within, the rays striking the interior surface were reflected from it to the thermo-electric pile. The following objection was raised:—You permit moist air to enter your cylinder; a portion of this moisture is condensed as a liquid film upon the interior surface of your tube; its reflective power is thereby diminished; less heat therefore reaches the pile, and you incorrectly ascribe to the absorption of aqueous vapour an effect which is really due to diminished reflexion of the interior surface of your tube.

But why should the aqueous vapour so condense? The tube within is warmer than the air without, and against its inner surface the rays of heat are impinging. There can be no tendency to condensation under such circumstances.* Further, let 5 inches of undried air be sent into the tube—that is, one-sixth of the amount which it can contain. These 5 inches produce their proportionate absorption. The driest day, on the driest portion of the earth's surface, would make no approach to the dryness of our cylinder when it contains only 5 inches of air. Make it 10, 15, 20, 25, 30 inches: you obtain an absorption exactly proportional to the quantity of vapour present. It is next to a physical impossibility that this could be the case if the effect were due to condensation. But lest a doubt should linger in the mind, not only were the plates of rock-salt abolished, but the cylinder itself was dispensed with. Humid air was displaced by dry, and dry air by humid in the free atmosphere; the absorption of the aqueous vapour was here manifest, as in all the other cases.

No doubt, therefore, can exist of the extraordinary opacity of this substance to the rays of obscure heat; and particularly such rays as are emitted by the earth after it has been warmed by the sun. It is perfectly certain that more than 10 per cent. of the terrestrial radiation from the soil of England is stopped within 10 feet of the surface of the soil. This one fact is sufficient to show the immense influence which this newly-discovered property of aqueous vapour must exert on the phenomena of meteorology.

This aqueous vapour is a blanket more necessary to the vegetable life of

* This was saying too much. Professor Magnus has proved the existence of a kind of condensation under the conditions named.

England than clothing is to man. Remove for a single summer-night the aqueous vapour from the air which overspreads this country, and you would assuredly destroy every plant capable of being destroyed by a freezing temperature. The warmth of our fields and gardens would pour itself unrequited into space, and the sun would rise upon an island held fast in the iron grip of frost. The aqueous vapour constitutes a local dam, by which the temperature at the earth's surface is deepened: the dam, however, finally overflows, and we give to space all that we receive from the sun.

The sun raises the vapours of the equatorial ocean; they rise, but for a time a vapour screen spreads above and around them. But the higher they rise, the more they come into the presence of pure space, and when, by their levity, they have penetrated the vapour screen, which lies close to the earth's surface, what must occur?

It has been said that, compared molecule with atom, the absorption of a molecule of aqueous vapour is 16,000 times that of air. Now the power to absorb and the power to radiate are perfectly reciprocal and proportional. The atom of aqueous vapour will therefore radiate with 16,000 times the energy of an atom of air. Imagine then this powerful radiant in the presence of space, and with no screen above it to check its radiation. Into space it pours its heat, chills itself, condenses, and the tropical torrents are the consequence. The expansion of the air, no doubt, also refrigerates it: but in accounting for those deluges, the chilling of the vapour by its own radiation must play a most important part. The rain quits the ocean as vapour: it returns to it as water. How are the vast stores of heat set free by the change from the vaporous to the liquid condition disposed of? Doubtless in great part they are wasted by radiation into space. Similar remarks apply to the cumuli of our latitudes. The warmed air, charged with vapour, rises in columns, so as to penetrate the vapour screen which hugs the earth: in the presence of space, the head of each pillar wastes its heat by radiation, condenses to a cumulus, which constitutes the visible capital of an invisible column of saturated air.

Numberless other meteorological phenomena receive their solution, by reference to the radiant and absorbent properties of aqueous vapour. It is the absence of this screen, and the consequent copious waste of heat, that causes mountains to be so much chilled when the sun is withdrawn. Its absence in Central Asia renders the winter there almost unendurable: in Sahara the dryness of the air is sometimes such that, though during the day 'the soil is fire and the wind is flame,' the chill at night is painful to bear. In Australia, also, the thermometric range is enormous, on account of the absence of this qualifying agent. A clear day, and a dry day, moreover, are very different things. The atmosphere may possess great visual clearness, while it is charged with aqueous vapour, and on such occasions great chilling cannot occur by terrestrial radiation. Sir John Leslie and others have been perplexed by the varying indications of their instruments on days equally bright—but all these anomalies are completely accounted for by reference to this newly-discovered property of transparent aqueous vapour. Its presence would check the earth's loss: its absence, without sensibly altering the transparency of the air, would open wide a door for the escape of the earth's heat into infinitude.

XIV.

ON A NEW SERIES OF CHEMICAL REACTIONS PRODUCED BY LIGHT.

I WISH to draw the attention of chemists to a form or method of experiment which, though obvious, is unknown, and which, I doubt not, will in their hands become a new experimental power. It consists in subjecting the vapours of volatile liquids to the action of concentrated sunlight, or to the concentrated beam of the electric-light.

Action of the Electric-light.

A glass tube 2·8 feet long, and of 2·5 inches internal diameter, was supported horizontally. At one end of it was placed an electric lamp, the height and position of both being so arranged that the axis of the glass tube and that of the parallel beam issuing from the lamp were coincident. The tube in the first experiments was closed by plates of rock-salt, and subsequently by plates of glass.

As on former occasions, for the sake of distinction, I will call this tube *the experimental tube.*

The experimental tube was connected with an air-pump, and also with a series of drying and other tubes used for the purification of the air.

A number of test-tubes (perhaps fifty in all) were converted into Woulfe's flasks. Each of them was stopped with a cork, through which passed two glass tubes: one of these tubes (*a*) ended immediately below the cork, while the other (*b*) descended to the bottom of the flask, being drawn out at its lower end to an orifice about 0·03 of an inch in diameter. It was found necessary to coat the cork carefully with cement.

The little flask thus formed was partially filled with the liquid whose vapour was to be examined; it was then introduced into the path of a purified current of air.

The experimental tube being exhausted, and the cock which admitted the purified air being cautiously turned on, the air entered the flask through the tube *b*, and escaped by the small orifice at the lower end of *b* into the liquid. Through this it bubbled, loading itself with vapour, after which the mixed air and vapour, passing from the flask by the tube *a*, entered the experimental tube, where they were subjected to the action of light.

The power of the electric beam to reveal the existence of anything within the experimental tube, or the impurities of the tube itself, is extraordinary. When the experiment is made in a darkened room, a tube which in ordinary

daylight appears absolutely clean is often shown by the present mode of examination to be exceedingly filthy.

The following are some of the results obtained with this arrangement:—

Nitrite of amyl (boiling-point 91° to 96° C.).—The vapour of this liquid was in the first instance permitted to enter the experimental tube while the beam from the electric lamp was passing through it. Curious clouds were observed to form near the place of entry, which were afterwards whirled through the tube.

The tube being again exhausted, the mixed air and vapour were allowed to enter it in the dark. The slightly convergent beam of the electric-light was then sent through the tube from end to end. For a moment the tube was *optically empty*, nothing whatever was seen within it; but before a second had elapsed a shower of liquid spherules was precipitated on the beam, thus generating a cloud within the tube. This cloud became denser as the light continued to act, showing at some places a vivid iridescence.

The beam of the electric lamp was now converged so as to form within the tube, between its end and the focus, a cone of rays about eight inches long. The tube was cleansed and again filled in darkness. When the light was sent through it, the precipitation upon the beam was so rapid and intense that the cone, which a moment before was invisible, flashed suddenly forth like a solid luminous spear.

The effect was the same when the air and vapour were allowed to enter the tube in diffuse daylight. The cloud, however, which shone with such extraordinary radiance under the electric beam, was invisible in the ordinary light of the laboratory.

The quantity of mixed air and vapour within the experimental tube could of course be regulated at pleasure. The rapidity of the action diminished with the attenuation of the vapour. When, for example, the mercurial column associated with the experimental tube was depressed only five inches, the action was not nearly so rapid as when the tube was full. In such cases, however, it was exceedingly interesting to observe, after some seconds of waiting, a thin streamer of delicate bluish-white cloud slowly forming along the axis of the tube, and finally swelling so as to fill it.

When dry oxygen was employed to carry in the vapour, the effect was the same as that obtained with air.

When dry hydrogen was used as a vehicle, the effect was also the same.

The effect, therefore, is not due to any interaction between the vapour of the nitrite and its vehicle.

This was further demonstrated by the deportment of the vapour itself. When it was permitted to enter the experimental tube unmixed with air or any other gas, the effect was substantially the same. Hence the seat of the observed action is the vapour.

With reference to the air and the glass of the experimental tube, the beam employed in these experiments was *perfectly cold*. It had been sifted by passing it through a solution of alum, and through the thick double-convex lens of the lamp. When the unsifted beam of the lamp was employed, the effect was still the same; the obscure calorific rays did not appear to interfere with the result.

I have taken no means to determine strictly the character of the action here described, my object being simply to point out to chemists a method of experi-

ment which reveals a new and beautiful series of reactions; to them I leave the examination of the products of decomposition. The molecule of the nitrite of amyl is shaken asunder by certain specific waves of the electric beam, forming nitric oxide and other products, of which the *nitrate* of amyl is probably one. The brown fumes of nitrous acid were seen to mingle with the cloud within the experimental tube.

The nitrate of amyl, being less volatile than the nitrite, would not be able to maintain itself in the condition of vapour, but would be precipitated in liquid spherules along the track of the beam.

In the anterior portions of the tube a sifting action of the vapour occurs which diminishes the chemical action in the posterior portions. In some experiments the precipitated cloud only extended halfway down the tube. When, under these circumstances, the lamp was shifted so as to send the beam through the other end of the tube, precipitation occurred there also.

Action of Sunlight.

The solar light also effects the decomposition of the nitrite-of-amyl vapour. On the 10th of October I partially darkened a small room in the Royal Institution, into which the sun shone, permitting the light to enter through an open portion of the window-shutter. In the track of the beam was placed a large plano-convex lens, which formed a fine convergent cone in the dust of the room behind it. The experimental tube was filled in the laboratory, covered with a black cloth, and carried into the partially darkened room. On thrusting one end of the tube into the cone of rays behind the lens, precipitation within the cone was copious and immediate. The vapour at the distant end of the tube was in part shielded by that in front, and was also more feebly acted on through the divergence of the rays. On reversing the tube, a second and similar cone was precipitated.

Physical Considerations.

I sought to determine the particular portion of the white beam which produced the foregoing effects. When, previous to entering the experimental tube, the beam was caused to pass through a red glass, the effect was greatly weakened, but not extinguished. This was also the case with various samples of yellow glass. A blue glass being introduced, before the removal of the yellow or the red, on taking the latter away augmented precipitation occurred along the track of the blue beam. Hence, in this case, the more refrangible rays are the most chemically active.

The colour of the liquid nitrite of amyl indicates that this must be the case; it is a feeble but distinct yellow: in other words, the yellow portion of the beam is most freely transmitted. It is not, however, the transmitted portion of any beam which produces chemical action, but the absorbed portion. Blue, as the complementary colour to yellow, is here absorbed, and hence the more energetic action of the blue rays. This reasoning, however, assumes that the same rays are absorbed by the liquid and its vapour.

A solution of the yellow chromate of potash, the colour of which may be made almost, if not altogether, identical with that of the liquid nitrite of amyl, was found far more effective in stopping the chemical rays than either the red

or the yellow glass. But of all substances the nitrite itself is most potent in arresting the rays which act upon its vapour. A layer one-eighth of an inch in thickness, which scarcely perceptibly affected the luminous intensity, sufficed to absorb the entire chemical energy of the concentrated beam of the electric-light.

The close relation subsisting between a liquid and its vapour, as regards their action upon radiant heat, has been already amply demonstrated.* As regards the nitrite of amyl, this relation is more specific than in the cases hitherto adduced; for here the special constituent of the beam which provokes the decomposition of the vapour is shown to be arrested by the liquid.

A question of extreme importance in molecular physics here arises:—What is the real mechanism of this absorption, and where is its seat? †

I figure, as others do, a molecule as a group of atoms, held together by their mutual forces, but still capable of motion among themselves. The vapour of the nitrite of amyl is to be regarded as an assemblage of such molecules. The question now before us is this:—In the act of absorption, is it the molecules that are effective, or is it their constituent atoms? Is the *vis viva* of the intercepted waves transferred to the molecule as a whole, or to its constituent parts?

The molecule, as a whole, can only vibrate in virtue of the forces exerted between it and its neighbour molecules. The intensity of these forces, and consequently the rate of vibration, would, in this case, be a function of the distance between the molecules. Now the identical absorption of the liquid and of the vaporous nitrite of amyl indicates an identical vibrating period on the part of liquid and vapour, and this, to my mind, amounts to an experimental demonstration that the absorption occurs in the main *within* the molecule. For it can hardly be supposed, if the absorption were the act of the molecule as a whole, that it could continue to affect waves of the same period after the substance had passed from the vaporous to the liquid state.

In point of fact the decomposition of the nitrite of amyl is itself to some extent an illustration of this internal molecular absorption; for were the absorption the act of the molecule as a whole, the *relative* motions of its constituent atoms would remain unchanged, and there would be no mechanical cause for their separation. It is probably the synchronism of the vibrations of one portion of the molecule with the incident waves which enables the amplitude of those vibrations to augment until the chain which binds the parts of the molecule together is snapped asunder.

The *liquid* nitrite of amyl is probably also decomposed by light; but the reaction, if it exists, is incomparably less rapid and distinct than that of the vapour. Nitrite of amyl has been subjected to the concentrated solar rays until it boiled, and it has been permitted to continue boiling for a considerable time, without any distinctly apparent change occurring in the liquid.

I anticipate wide, if not entire, generality for the fact that a liquid and its vapour absorb the same rays. A cell of liquid chlorine now preparing for me will, I imagine, deprive light more effectually of its power of causing chlorine and hydrogen to combine than any other filter of the luminous rays. The rays which give chlorine its colour have nothing to do with this combination, those

* *Philosophical Transactions*, 1864.

† My attention was very forcibly directed to this subject some years ago by a conversation with my excellent friend Professor Clausius.

that are absorbed by the chlorine being the really effective rays. A highly sensitive bulb containing chlorine and hydrogen in the exact proportions necessary for the formation of hydrochloric acid was placed at one end of an experimental tube, the beam of the electric lamp being sent through it from the other. The bulb did not explode when the tube was filled with chlorine, while the explosion was violent and immediate when the tube was filled with air. I anticipate for the liquid chlorine an action similar to but still more energetic than that exhibited by the gas. If this should prove to be the case, it will favour the view that chlorine itself is *molecular* and not *monatomic*.

Production of the Blue of the Sky by the Decomposition of Nitrite of Amyl.

When the quantity of nitrite-of-amyl vapour is considerable, and the light intense, the chemical action is exceedingly rapid, the particles precipitated being so large as to *whiten* the luminous beam. Not so, however, when a well-mixed and highly attenuated vapour fills the experimental tube. The effect now to be described was obtained in the greatest perfection when the vapour of the nitrite of amyl was derived from a residue of the moisture of its liquid, which had been accidentally introduced into the passage through which the dry air flowed into the experimental tube.

In this case the electric beam traversed the tube for several seconds before any action was visible. Decomposition then visibly commenced, and advanced slowly. The particles first precipitated were too small to be distinguished by an eye-glass; and, when the light was very strong, the cloud appeared of a milky blue. When, on the contrary, the intensity was moderate, the blue was pure and deep. In Brücke's important experiments on the blue of the sky and the morning and evening red, pure mastic is dissolved in alcohol, and then dropped into water well stirred. When the proportion of mastic to alcohol is correct, the resin is precipitated so finely as to elude the highest microscopic power. By reflected light, such a medium appears bluish, by transmitted light yellowish, which latter colour, by augmenting the quantity of the precipitate, can be caused to pass into orange or red.

But the development of colour in the attenuated nitrite-of-amyl vapour, though admitting of the same explanation, is doubtless more similar to what takes place in our atmosphere. The blue, moreover, is purer and more sky-like than that obtained from Brücke's turbid medium. There could scarcely be a more impressive illustration of Newton's mode of regarding the generation of the colour of the firmament than that here exhibited; for never, even in the skies of the Alps, have I seen a richer or a purer blue than that attainable by a suitable disposition of the light falling upon the precipitated vapour. May not the aqueous vapour of our atmosphere act in a similar manner? and may we not fairly refer to liquid particles of infinitesimal size the hues observed by Principal Forbes over the safety-valve of a locomotive, and so skilfully connected by him with the colours of the sky?

In exhausting the tube containing the mixed air and nitrite-of-amyl vapour, it was difficult to avoid explosions under the pistons of the air-pump, similar to those described as occurring with the vapours of bisulphide of carbon and other substances.* Though the quantity of vapour present in these cases must have been infinitesimal, its explosion was sufficient to destroy the valves of the pump.

* Page 28.

Iodide of Allyl (boiling-point 101° C.).—Among the liquids hitherto subjected to the concentrated electric-light, iodide of allyl, in point of rapidity and intensity of action, comes next to the nitrite of amyl. With the iodide of allyl I have employed both oxygen and hydrogen, as well as air, as a vehicle, and found the effect in all cases substantially the same. The cloud column here was exquisitely beautiful, but its forms were different from those of the nitrite of amyl. The whole column revolved round the axis of the decomposing beam; it was nipped at certain places like an hour-glass, and round the two bells of the glass delicate cloud-filaments twisted themselves in spirals. It also folded itself into convolutions resembling those of shells. In certain conditions of the atmosphere in the Alps I have observed clouds of a special pearly lustre; when hydrogen was made the vehicle of the iodide-of-allyl vapour a similar lustre was most exquisitely shown. With a suitable disposition of the light, the purple hue of iodine vapour came out very strongly in the tube.

The remark already made as to the bearing of the decomposition of nitrite of amyl by light on the question of molecular absorption applies here also; for were the absorption the work of the molecule as a whole, the iodine would not be dislodged from the allyl with which it is combined. The non-synchronism of iodine with the waves of obscure heat is illustrated by its marvellous transparency to such heat. May not its synchronism with the waves of light in the present instance be the cause of its divorce from the allyl? Further experiments on this point are in preparation.

Iodide of Isopropyl.—The action of light upon the vapour of this liquid is at first more languid than upon iodide of allyl; indeed many beautiful reactions may be overlooked in consequence of this languor at the commencement. After some minutes' exposure, however, clouds begin to form, which grow in density and in beauty as the light continues to act. In every experiment hitherto made with this substance the column of cloud which filled the experimental tube was divided into two distinct parts near the middle of the tube. In one experiment a globe of cloud formed at the centre, from which, right and left, issued an axis which united the globe with the two adjacent cylinders. Both globe and cylinders were animated by a common motion of rotation. As the action continued, paroxysms of motion were manifested; the various parts of the cloud would rush through each other with sudden violence. During these motions beautiful and grotesque cloud-forms were developed. At some places the nebulous mass would become ribbed, so as to resemble the graining of wood; a longitudinal motion would at times generate in it a series of curved transverse bands, the retarding influence of the sides of the tube causing an appearance resembling, on a small scale, the dirt-bands of the Mer de Glace. In the anterior portion of the tube those sudden commotions were most intense; here buds of cloud would sprout forth, and grow in a few seconds into perfect flower-like forms.

A gorgeous mauve colour was developed in the last twelve inches of the tube; the vapour of iodine was present, and it may have been the sky-blue produced by the precipitated particles which, mingling with the purple of the iodine, produced this splendid mauve. As in all other cases here adduced, the effects were proved to be due to the light; they never occurred in darkness.

XV.

ON THE BLUE COLOUR OF THE SKY, THE POLARIZATION OF SKY-LIGHT, AND ON THE POLARIZATION OF LIGHT BY CLOUDY MATTER GENERALLY.*

SINCE the communication of my brief abstract 'On a New Series of Chemical Reactions produced by Light,' the experiments upon this subject have been continued, and the number of the substances thus acted on considerably augmented. New relations have also been established between *mixed vapours* when subjected to the action of light.

I now beg to draw attention to two questions glanced at incidentally in the abstract referred to—the blue colour of the sky, and the polarization of sky-light. Reserving the historic treatment of the subject for a more fitting occasion, I would merely mention now that these questions constitute, in the opinion of our most eminent authorities, the two great standing enigmas of meteorology. Indeed it was the interest manifested in them by Sir John Herschel, in a letter of singular speculative power, that caused me to enter upon the consideration of these questions so soon.

The apparatus with which I work consists, as already stated, of a glass tube, about a yard in length, and from 2½ to 3 inches internal diameter. The vapour to be examined is introduced into this tube in the manner described in my last abstract, and upon it the condensed beam of the electric lamp is permitted to act until the neutrality or the activity of the substance has been declared.

It has hitherto been my aim to render the chemical action of light upon vapours *visible*. For this purpose substances have been chosen, *one* at least of whose products of decomposition under light shall have a boiling-point so high that as soon as the substance is formed it shall be *precipitated*. By graduating the quantity of the vapour, this precipitation may be rendered of any degree of fineness, forming particles distinguishable by the naked eye, or particles which are probably far beyond the reach of our highest microscopic powers.

I have no reason to doubt that particles may be thus obtained whose diameters constitute but a very small fraction of the length of a wave of violet light.

In all cases when the vapours of the liquids employed are sufficiently attenuated, no matter what the liquid may be, the visible action commences with the formation of a *blue cloud*. I would guard myself at the outset against all misconception as to the use of thi[illegible] [illegible]e cloud here referred to is totally invisible in ordinary [illegible] [illegible]quires to be surrounded by darkness, *it only* [illegible] [illegible]n of light. This blue

[illegible] 1869.

cloud differs in many important particulars from the finest ordinary clouds, and might justly have assigned to it an intermediate position between these clouds and true cloudless vapour.

With this explanation, the term 'cloud,' or 'incipient cloud,' as I propose to employ it, cannot be misunderstood.

I had been endeavouring to decompose carbonic acid gas by light. A faint bluish cloud, due it may be, or it may not be, to the residue of some vapour previously employed, was formed in the experimental tube. On looking across this cloud through a Nicol's prism, the line of vision being horizontal, it was found that when the short diagonal of the prism was vertical, the quantity of light reaching the eye was greater than when the long diagonal was vertical.

When a plate of tourmaline was held between the eye and the bluish cloud, the quantity of light reaching the eye when the axis of the prism was perpendicular to the axis of the illuminating beam, was greater than when the axes of the crystal and of the beam were parallel to each other.

This was the result all round the experimental tube. Causing the crystal of tourmaline to revolve round the tube, with its axis perpendicular to the illuminating beam, the quantity of light that reached the eye was in all its positions a maximum. When the crystallographic axis was parallel to the axis of the beam, the quantity of light transmitted by the crystal was a minimum.

From the illuminated bluish cloud, therefore, polarized light was discharged, the direction of maximum polarization being at right angles to the illuminating beam; the *plane of vibration* of the polarized light, moreover, was that to which the beam was perpendicular.*

Thin plates of selenite or of quartz, placed between the Nicol and the bluish cloud, displayed the colours of polarized light, these colours being most vivid when the line of vision was at right angles to the experimental tube. The plate of selenite usually employed was a circle, thinnest at the centre, and augmenting uniformly in thickness from the centre outwards. When placed in its proper position between the Nicol and the cloud, it exhibited a system of splendidly coloured rings.

The cloud here referred to was the first operated upon in the manner described. It may, however, be greatly improved upon by the choice of proper substances, and by the application in proper quantities of the substances chosen. Benzol, bisulphide of carbon, nitrite of amyl, nitrite of butyl, iodide of allyl, iodide of isopropyl, and many other substances may be employed. I will take the nitrite of butyl as illustrative of the means adopted to secure the best result with reference to the present question.

And here it may be mentioned that a vapour, which when alone, or mixed with air in the experimental tube, resists the action of light, or shows but a feeble result of this action, may, by placing it in proximity with another gas or vapour, be caused to exhibit under light vigorous, if not violent, action. The case is similar to that of carbonic acid gas, which diffused in the atmosphere resists the decomposing action of solar light, but when placed in contiguity with the chlorophyl in the leaves of plants, has its molecules shaken asunder.

* I assume here that the plane of vibration is perpendicular to the plane of polarization. This is still an undecided point; but the probabilities are so much in its favour, and it is in my opinion so much preferable to have a physical image on which the mind can rest, that I do not hesitate to employ the phraseology in the text. Even should the assumption prove to be incorrect, no harm will be done by the provisional use of it.

Dry air was permitted to bubble through the liquid nitrite of butyl until the experimental tube, which had been previously exhausted, was filled with the mixed air and vapour. The visible action of light upon the mixture after fifteen minutes' exposure was slight. The tube was afterwards filled with half an atmosphere of the mixed air and vapour, and another half atmosphere of air which had been permitted to bubble through fresh commercial hydrochloric acid. On sending the beam through this mixture, the action paused barely sufficiently long to show that at the moment of commencement the tube was optically empty. But the pause amounted only to a small fraction of a second, a dense cloud being immediately precipitated upon the beam which traversed the mixture.

This cloud began *blue*, but the advance to whiteness was so rapid as almost to justify the application of the term instantaneous. The dense cloud, looked at perpendicularly to its axis, showed scarcely any signs of polarization. Looked at obliquely the polarization was strong.

The experimental tube being again cleansed and exhausted, the mixture of air and nitrite-of-butyl vapour was permitted to enter it until the associated mercury column was depressed $\frac{1}{10}$ of an inch. In other words, the air and vapour, united, exercised a pressure not exceeding $\frac{1}{300}$ of an atmosphere. Air passed through a solution of hydrochloric acid was then added till the mercury column was depressed three inches. The condensed beam of the electric-light passed for some time in darkness through this mixture. There was absolutely nothing within the tube competent to scatter the light. Soon, however, a superbly blue cloud was formed along the track of the beam, and it continued blue sufficiently long to permit of its thorough examination. The light discharged from the cloud at right angles to its own length was *perfectly* polarized. By degrees the cloud became of whitish-blue, and for a time the selenite colours obtained by looking at it normally were exceedingly brilliant. The direction of maximum polarization was distinctly at right angles to the illuminating beam. This continued to be the case as long as the cloud maintained a decided blue colour, and even for some time after the pure blue had changed to whitish-blue. But as the light continued to act the cloud became coarser and whiter, particularly at its centre, where it at length ceased to discharge polarized light in the direction of the perpendicular, while it continued to do so at both its ends.

But the cloud which had thus ceased to polarize the light emitted normally, showed vivid selenite colours when looked at *obliquely*. The direction of maximum polarization changed with the texture of the cloud. This point shall receive further illustration subsequently.

A blue, equally rich and more durable, was obtained by employing the nitrite-of-butyl vapour in a still more attenuated condition. Now the instance here cited is *representative*. In all cases, and with all substances, the cloud formed at the commencement, when the precipitated particles are sufficiently fine, is *blue*, and it can be made to display a colour rivalling that of the purest Italian sky. In all cases, moreover, this fine blue cloud polarizes *perfectly* the beam which illuminates it, the direction of polarization enclosing an angle of 90° with the axis of the illuminating beam.

It is exceedingly interesting to observe both the perfection and the decay of this polarization. For ten or fifteen minutes after its first appearance the light

from a vividly illuminated incipient cloud, looked at horizontally, is absolutely quenched by a Nicol's prism with its longer diagonal vertical. But as the sky-blue is gradually rendered impure by the introduction of particles of too large a size, in other words, as *real* clouds begin to be formed, the polarization begins to deteriorate, a portion of the light passing through the prism in all its positions. It is worthy of note that for some time after the cessation of perfect polarization the *residual* light which passes, when the Nicol is in its position of minimum transmission, is of a gorgeous blue, the whiter light of the cloud being extinguished.* When the cloud texture has become sufficiently coarse to approximate to that of ordinary clouds, the rotation of the Nicol ceases to have any sensible effect on the quality of the light discharged normally.

The perfection of the polarization in a direction perpendicular to the illuminating beam is also illustrated by the following experiment. A Nicol's prism large enough to embrace the entire beam of the electric lamp was placed between the lamp and the experimental tube. A few bubbles of air carried through the liquid nitrite of butyl were introduced into the tube, and they were followed by about 3 inches (measured by the mercurial gauge) of air which had been passed through aqueous hydrochloric acid. Sending the polarized beam through the tube, I placed myself in front of it, my eye being on a level with its axis, my assistant, Mr. Cottrell, occupying a similar position behind the tube. The short diagonal of the large Nicol was in the first instance vertical, the plane of vibration of the emergent beam being therefore also vertical. As the light continued to act, a superb blue cloud, visible to both my assistant and myself, was slowly formed. But this cloud, so deep and rich when looked at from the positions mentioned, *utterly disappeared when looked at vertically downwards, or vertically upwards.* Reflexion from the cloud was not possible in these directions. When the large Nicol was slowly turned round its axis, the eye of the observer being on the level of the beam, and the line of vision perpendicular to it, entire extinction of the light emitted horizontally occurred where the longer diagonal of the large Nicol was vertical. But now a vivid blue cloud was seen when looked at downwards or upwards. This truly fine experiment was first definitely suggested by a remark addressed to me in a letter by Professor Stokes.

Now, as regards the polarization of sky-light, the greatest stumblingblock has hitherto been that, in accordance with the law of Brewster, which makes the index of refraction the tangent of the polarizing angle, the reflexion which produces perfect polarization would require to be made *in* air *upon* air; and indeed this led many of our most eminent men, Brewster himself among the number, to entertain the idea of *molecular reflexion.* I have, however, operated upon substances of widely different refractive indices, and therefore of very different polarizing angles as ordinarily defined, but the polarization of the beam by the incipient cloud has thus far proved itself to be *absolutely independent of the polarizing angle.* The law of Brewster does not apply to matter in this condition, and it rests with the undulatory theory to explain why. Whenever the precipitated particles are sufficiently fine, no matter what the substance forming the particles may be, the direction of maximum polarization is at

* This seems to prove that particles too large to polarize the blue, polarize perfectly light of lower refrangibility.

right angles to the illuminating beam, the polarizing angle for matter in this condition being invariably 45°.*

Suppose our atmosphere surrounded by an envelope impervious to light, but with an aperture on the sunward side through which a parallel beam of solar light could enter and traverse the atmosphere. Surrounded on all sides by air not directly illuminated, the track of such a beam through the air would resemble that of the parallel beam of the electric lamp through an incipient cloud. The sunbeam would be *blue*, and it would discharge laterally light in precisely the same condition as that discharged by the incipient cloud. In fact, the azure revealed by such a beam would be to all intents and purposes that which I have called a 'blue cloud.'

But, as regards the polarization of the sky, we know that not only is the direction of maximum polarization at right angles to the track of the solar beams, but that at certain angular distances, probably variable ones, from the sun, 'neutral points,' or points of no polarization, exist, on both sides of which the planes of atmospheric polarization are at right angles to each other.

The parallel beam employed in these experiments tracked its way through the laboratory air exactly as sunbeams are seen to do in the dusty air of London. This air showed, though far less vividly, all the effects of polarization obtained with the incipient clouds. The light discharged laterally from the track of the illuminating beam was polarized, though not perfectly, the direction of maximum polarization being at right angles to the beam.

The horizontal column of air thus illuminated was 18 feet long, and could therefore be looked at very obliquely without any disturbance from a solid envelope. At all points of the beam throughout its entire length the light emitted normally was in the same state of polarization. Keeping the positions of the Nicol and the selenite constant, the same colours were observed throughout the entire beam when the line of vision was perpendicular to its length.

* The difficulty referred to above is thus expressed by Sir John Herschel:—'The cause of the polarization is evidently a reflexion of the sun's light upon *something*. The question is on what? Were the angle of maximum polarization 76°, we should look to water or ice as the reflecting body, however inconceivable the existence in a cloudless atmosphere, and a hot summer's day of unevaporated molecules (? particles) of water. But though we were once of this opinion, careful observation has satisfied us that 90°, or thereabouts, is a correct angle, and that therefore, whatever be the body on which the light has been reflected, *if polarized by a single reflexion*, the polarizing angle must be 45°, and the index of refraction, which is the tangent of that angle, unity; in other words, the reflexion would require to be made *in* air *upon* air!' (*Meteorology*, par. 233).

Any particles, if small enough, will produce both the colour and the polarization of the sky. But is the existence of small water-particles on a hot summer's day *in the higher regions of our atmosphere* inconceivable? It is to be remembered that the oxygen and nitrogen of the air behave as a vacuum to radiant heat, the exceedingly attenuated vapour of the higher atmosphere being therefore in practical contact with the cold of space.

The opinion of Sir John Herschel, connecting the polarization and the blue colour of the sky is verified by the foregoing results. 'The more the subject [the polarization of sky-light] is considered,' writes this eminent philosopher, 'the more it will be found beset with difficulties, and its explanation when arrived at will probably be found to carry with it that of the blue colour of the sky itself and of the great quantity of light it actually does send down to us.' 'We may observe, too,' he adds, 'that it is only where the purity of the sky is most absolute that the polarization is developed in its highest degree, and that where there is the slightest perceptible tendency to cirrus it is materially impaired.' This applies word for word to the 'incipient clouds.'

I then placed myself near the end of the beam as it issued from the electric lamp, and looking through the Nicol and selenite more and more obliquely at the beam, observed the colours fading until they disappeared. Augmenting the obliquity, the colours appeared once more, *but they were now complementary to the former ones.*

Hence this beam, like the sky, exhibited its neutral point, at opposite sides of which the light was polarized in planes at right angles to each other.

Thinking that the action observed in the laboratory might be caused in some way by the vaporous fumes diffused in its air, I had a battery and an electric lamp carried to a room at the top of the Royal Institution. The track of the beam was seen very finely in the air of this room, a length of 14 or 15 feet being attainable. This beam exhibited all the effects observed with the beam in the laboratory. Even the uncondensed electric-light falling on the floating matter showed, though faintly, the effects of polarization.*

When the air was so sifted as to entirely remove the visible floating matter, it no longer exerted any sensible action upon the light, but behaved like a vacuum.

I had varied and confirmed in many ways those experiments on neutral points, operating upon the fumes of chloride of ammonium, the smoke of brown paper, and tobacco smoke, when my attention was drawn by Sir Charles Wheatstone to an important observation communicated to the Paris Academy in 1860 by Professor Govi, of Turin.† His observations on the light of comets had led M. Govi to examine a beam of light sent through a room in which was diffused the smoke of incense. He also operated on tobacco smoke. His first brief communication stated the fact of polarization by such smoke, but in his second communication he announced the discovery of a neutral point in the beam, at the opposite sides of which the light was polarized in planes at right angles to each other.

But, unlike my observations on the laboratory air, and unlike the action of the sky, the direction of maximum polarization in M. Govi's experiments enclosed a very small angle with the axis of the illuminating beam. The question was left in this condition, and I am not aware that M. Govi or any other investigator has pursued it farther.

I had noticed, as before stated, that as the clouds formed in the experimental tube became denser, the polarization of the light discharged at right angles to the beam became weaker, the direction of maximum polarization becoming oblique to the beam. Experiments on the fumes of chloride of ammonium gave me also reason to suspect that the position of the neutral point *was not constant*, but that it varied with the density of the illuminating fumes.

The examination of these questions led to the following new and remarkable results.—The laboratory being well filled with the fumes of incense, and sufficient time being allowed for their uniform diffusion, the electric beam was sent through the smoke. From the track of the beam polarized light was discharged, but the direction of maximum polarization, instead of being along the normal, now enclosed an angle of 12° or 13° with the axis of the beam.

A neutral point, with complementary effects at opposite sides of it, was also exhibited by the beam. The angle enclosed by the axis of the beam, and a

* I hope to try Alpine air next summer.

† *Comptes Rendus*, tome li. pp. 360 and 669.

line drawn from the neutral point to the observer's eye, measured in the first instance 66°.

The windows of the laboratory were now opened for some minutes, a portion of the incense smoke being permitted to escape. On again darkening the room and turning on the beam, the line of vision to the neutral point was found to enclose with the axis of the beam an angle of 63°.

The windows were again opened for a few minutes, more of the smoke being permitted to escape. Measured as before the angle referred to was found to be 54°.

This process was repeated three additional times; the neutral point was found to recede lower and lower down the beam, the angle between a line drawn from the eye to the neutral point and the axis of the beam falling successively from 54°, to 49°, 43°, and 33°.

The distances, roughly measured, of the neutral point from the lamp, corresponding to the foregoing series of observations, were these:—

1st	observation	2	feet	2	inches.
2nd	"	2	"	6	"
3rd	"	2	"	10	"
4th	"	3	"	2	"
5th	"	3	"	7	"
6th	"	4	"	6	"

At the end of this series of experiments the direction of maximum polarization had again become normal to the beam.

The laboratory was next filled with the fumes of gunpowder. In five successive experiments, corresponding to five different densities of the gunpowder smoke, the angles enclosed between the line of vision to the neutral point and the axis of the beam were 63°, 50°, 47°, 42°, and 38° respectively.

After the clouds of gunpowder had cleared away, the laboratory was filled with the fumes of common resin, rendered so dense as to be very irritating to the lungs. The direction of maximum polarization enclosed in this case an angle of 12°, or thereabouts, with the axis of the beam. Looked at, as in the former instances, from a position near the electric lamp *no neutral point* was observed throughout the entire extent of the beam.

When this beam was looked at normally through the selenite and Nicol, the ring system, though not brilliant, was distinct. Keeping the eye upon the plate of selenite and the line of vision normal, the windows were opened, the blinds remaining undrawn. The resinous fumes slowly diminished, and as they did so the ring system became paler. It finally disappeared. Continuing to look along the perpendicular, the rings revived, but now the colours were complementary to the former ones. *The neutral point had passed me in its motion down the beam consequent upon the attenuation of the fumes of resin.*

In the fumes of chloride of ammonium substantially the same results were obtained as those just described. Sufficient, I think, has been here stated to illustrate the variability of the position of the neutral point.*

* Brewster has proved the variability of the position of the neutral point for sky-light with the sun's altitude. Is not the proximate cause of this revealed by the foregoing experiments?

Before quitting the question of the reversal of the polarization by cloudy matter, I will make one or two additional observations. Some of the clouds formed in the experiments on the chemical action of light are astonishing as to form. The experimental tube is often divided into segments of dense cloud, separated from each other by nodes of finer matter. Looked at normally, as many as four reversals of the plane of polarization have been found in the tube in passing from node to segment, and from segment to node. With the fumes diffused in the laboratory, on the contrary, there was no change in the polarization along the normal, for here the necessary differences of cloud texture did not exist.

Further. By a puff of tobacco smoke or of condensed steam blown into the illuminated beam, the brilliancy of the colours may be greatly augmented. But with different clouds two different effects are produced. For example, let the ring system observed in the common air be brought to its maximum strength, and then let an attenuated cloud of chloride of ammonium be thrown into the beam at the point looked at: the ring system flashes out with augmented brilliancy, and the character of the polarization remains unchanged. This is also the case when phosphorus or sulphur is burned underneath the beam, so as to cause the fine particles of phosphoric acid or of sulphur to rise into the light. With the sulphur-fumes the brilliancy of the colours is exceedingly intensified; but in none of these cases is there any change in the character of the polarization.

But when a puff of aqueous cloud, or of the fumes of hydrochloric acid, hydriodic acid, or nitric acid is thrown into the beam, there is a complete reversal of the selenite tints. Each of these clouds twists the plane of polarization 90°. On these and kindred points experiments are still in progress.*

The idea that the colour of the sky is due to the action of finely divided matter, rendering the atmosphere a turbid medium, through which we look at the darkness of space, dates as far back as Leonardo da Vinci. Newton conceived the colour to be due to exceedingly small water particles acting as thin plates. Goethe's experiments in connexion with this subject are well known and exceedingly instructive. One very striking observation of Goethe's referred to what is technically called 'chill' by painters, which is due no doubt to extremely fine varnish particles interposed between the eye and a dark background. Clausius, in two very able memoirs, endeavoured to connect the colours of the sky with suspended water-vesicles, and to show that the important observations of Forbes on condensing steam could also be thus accounted for. Brücke's experiments on precipitated mastic were referred to in my last abstract. Helmholtz has ascribed the blueness of the eyes to the action of suspended particles. In an article written nearly nine years ago by myself, the colours of the peat smoke of the cabins of Killarney † and the colours of the sky were referred to one and the same cause, while a chapter of the 'Glaciers of the Alps,' published in 1860, is also devoted to this question. Roscoe, in

* Sir John Herschel has suggested to me that this change of the polarization from positive to negative may indicate a change from polarization by reflexion to polarization by refraction. This thought repeatedly occurred to me while looking at the effects; but it will require much following up before it emerges into clearness.

† I have sometimes quenched almost completely, by a Nicol, the light discharged normally from burning leaves in Hyde Park. The blue smoke from the *ignited end* of a cigar polarizes also, but not perfectly.

connexion with his truly beautiful experiments on the photographic power of sky-light, has also given various instances of the production of colour by suspended particles. In the foregoing experiments the azure was produced in air, and exhibited a depth and purity far surpassing anything that I have ever seen in mote-filled liquids. Its polarization, moreover, was *perfect*.

In his experiments on fluorescence Professor Stokes had continually to separate the light reflected from the motes suspended in his liquids, the action of which he named 'false dispersion,' from the fluorescent light of the same liquids, which he ascribed to 'true dispersion.' In fact, it is hardly possible to obtain a liquid without motes, which polarize by reflexion the light falling upon them, truly dispersed light being unpolarized. At p. 530 of his celebrated memoir 'On the Change of the Refrangibility of Light,' Professor Stokes adduces some significant facts, and makes some noteworthy remarks, which bear upon our present subject. He notices more particularly a specimen of plate-glass which, seen by reflected light, exhibited a blue which was exceedingly like an effect of fluorescence, but which, when properly examined, was found to be an instance of false dispersion. 'It often struck me,' he writes, 'while engaged in these observations, that when the beam had a continuous appearance, the polarization was more nearly perfect than when it was sparkling, so as to force on the mind the conviction that it arose merely from motes.* Indeed in the former case the polarization has often appeared perfect, or all but perfect. It is possible that this may in some measure have been due to the circumstance, that when a given quantity of light is diminished in a given ratio, the illumination is perceived with more difficulty when the light is diffused uniformly than when it is spread over the same space, but collected into specks. Be this as it may, there was at least no tendency observed towards polarization in a plane perpendicular to the plane of reflexion, when the suspending particles became finer, and therefore the beam more nearly continuous.'

Through the courtesy of its owner, I have been permitted to see and to experiment with the piece of plate-glass above referred to. Placed in front of the electric lamp, whether edgeways or transversely, it discharges bluish polarized light laterally, the colour being by no means a bad imitation of the blue of the sky.

Professor Stokes considers that this deportment may be invoked to decide the question of the direction of the vibrations of polarized light. On this point I would say, if it can be demonstrated that when the particles are small in comparison to the length of a wave of light, the vibrations of a ray reflected by such particles cannot be perpendicular to the vibrations of the incident light; then assuredly the experiments recorded in the foregoing communication decide the question in favour of Fresnel's assumption.

As stated above, almost all liquids have motes in them sufficiently numerous to polarize sensibly the light, and very beautiful effects may be obtained by simple artificial devices. When, for example, a cell of distilled water is placed in front of the electric lamp, and a slice of the beam permitted to pass through it, scarcely any polarized light is di[illegible] and scarcely any colour produced

* The azure may be produced in the [illegible] By turning the Nicol, the interstitial blue may be completely [illegible] apparently unaffected, motes remaining masters of the field. [illegible] precipitated in the midst of the azure. [illegible]ization; but on the melting away of

with a plate of selenite. But while the beam is passing through it, if a bit of soap be agitated in the water above the beam, the moment the infinitesimal particles reach the beam the liquid sends forth laterally almost perfectly polarized light; and if the selenite be employed, vivid colours flash into existence. A still more brilliant result is obtained with mastic dissolved in a great excess of alcohol.

The selenite rings constitute an extremely delicate test as to the quantity of motes in a liquid. Commencing with distilled water, for example, a thickish beam of light is necessary to make the polarization of its motes sensible. A much thinner beam suffices for common water; while with Brücke's precipitated mastic, a beam too thin to produce any sensible effect with most other liquids, suffices to bring out vividly the selenite colours.

ON COMETARY THEORY.*

On the 8th of May 1869, in a lecture delivered before the Cambridge Philosophical Society, I ventured to enunciate a speculation regarding the origin and deportment of visible cometary matter. I had been led to reflect on the subject by my experiments on the decomposition of vapours by light. The speculation was introduced and communicated to the Philosophical Society in the following words:—

'In the course of my experiments on actinic action I have been often astonished at the body of light which a perfectly infinitesimal amount of matter, when diffused in the form of a cloud, can discharge from it by reflexion. I have been repeatedly perplexed and led into error by the action of residues so minute as to be simply inconceivable. In order to get rid of these residues, my experimental tubes, after having been employed for any vapour, are flooded with alcohol, sponged-out with soap and hot water, and finally flooded with pure water. Let me give you some idea of the quantities of matter that here come into play. The tube before you, which is 3 feet long and 3 inches wide, was so thoroughly cleansed that when filled with air, or with the vapour of aqueous hydrochloric acid, no amount of exposure to an intense light produced the least cloudiness. Having thus assured myself of the perfect purity of the tube, I took a small bit of bibulous paper, rolled up into a pellet not the fourth part of the size of a small pea, and moistened it with a liquid possessing a higher boiling-point than that of water. I held the pellet with my fingers until it had become almost dry, then introduced it into a connecting-piece, and allowed dry air to pass over it into this tube. The air charged with the modicum of vapour thus taken up was subjected to the action of light. A blue actinic cloud began to form immediately, and in five minutes the blue colour had extended quite through the experimental tube. For some minutes this cloud continued blue, and could be completely quenched by a Nicol's prism, no trace of its light reaching the eye when the Nicol was in its proper position. But its particles augmented gradually in magnitude, and at the end of fifteen minutes a dense white cloud filled the tube. Considering the amount of the vapour carried in by the air, the appearance of a cloud so massive and luminous seemed like the creation of a world out of nothing.

'But this is not all; the pellet of bibulous paper was removed, and the experimental tube was cleared out by sweeping a current of dry air through it. *This current passed also through the connecting-piece in which the pellet of bibulous paper had rested.* The air was at length cut off and the experimental tube

* *Philosophical Magazine* for April 1869.

exhausted. Fifteen inches of hydrochloric acid were then sent into the tube through the same connecting-piece. Now it is here to be noted: (1) that the total quantity of liquid absorbed by the pellet in the first instance was exceedingly small; (2) that nearly the whole of this small quantity had been allowed to evaporate between my fingers before the pellet was placed in the connecting-piece; (3) that the pellet had been ejected and the tube in which it rested rendered for some minutes the conduit of a strong current of pure air. It was part of such a residue as could linger in the connecting-piece after this process, that was carried into the experimental tube by the hydrochloric acid and subjected there to the action of light.

'One minute after the ignition of the electric lamp a faint cloud showed itself; in two minutes it had filled all the anterior portion of the tube and stretched a considerable way down it; it developed itself afterwards into a very beautiful cloud-figure; and at the end of fifteen minutes the body of light discharged by the cloud, considering the amount of matter involved in its production, was simply astounding. But though thus luminous, the cloud was far too fine to dim in any appreciable degree objects placed behind it. The flame of a candle seemed no more affected by it than it would be by a vacuum. Placing a page of print so that it might be illuminated by the cloud itself, it could be read *through* the cloud without any sensible enfeeblement. Nothing could more perfectly illustrate that 'spiritual texture' which Sir John Herschel ascribes to a comet than these actinic clouds. Indeed, experiments proved that matter of almost infinite tenuity is competent to shed forth light far more intense than that of the tails of comets. The weight of the matter which sent this body of light to the eye, would probably have to be multiplied by millions to bring it up to the weight of the air in which it hung.

'And now will you bear with me for five minutes will I endeavour to apply these results to cometary theory? I am encouraged to do so by a remark of Bessel's, who said that had any theory preceded his observations on Halley's comet, by fixing his attention either upon its verification or its confutation, it would have enabled him to return from his observations with a greater store of knowledge than he had actually derived from them.* If time permitted, I should like to lead you by an easy gradient up to the view that I wish to submit to you; but time does not permit of this, and therefore the speculation must suffer from the baldness arising from the absence of such preparation.

'You are doubtless aware of the tremendous difficulties which beset cometary theory. The comet examined by Newton in 1680 shot out a tail sixty millions of miles in length in two days. The comet of 1843, if I remember aright, shot out in a single day a tail which covered 100 degrees of the heavens. This enormous reach of cloudy matter is supposed to be generated in the head of the comet and driven backwards by some mysterious force of repulsion exerted by the sun. Bessel devised a kind of magnetic polarity and repulsion to account for it. "It is clear," says Sir John Herschel, "that *if we have to deal here with matter such as we conceive it, viz. possessing inertia, at all*, it must be under the dominion of forces incomparably more energetic than gravitation, and quite

* The remark of Bessel here referred to I found in Poggendorff's *Annalen*, vol. xxxviii. p. 499. These are his words:—'Ich glaube nämlich, dass wir weit brauchbarere Beobachtungen über die Beschaffenheit der Kometen besitzen würden, als wir wirklich besitzen, wenn eine Erklärung der Beobachtungen vorhanden gewesen wäre, an welcher sich der Widerspruch oder die Bestätigung hätten halten können.'

of a different nature." And in another place he states the difficulties of the subject in the following remarkable words:—

'"There is beyond question some profound secret and mystery of nature concerned in the phenomenon of their tails. Perhaps it is not too much to hope that future observation, borrowing every aid from rational speculation, grounded on the progress of physical science generally (especially those branches of it which relate to the æthereal or imponderable elements), may ere long enable us to penetrate this mystery, and to declare whether it is really *matter*, in the ordinary acceptation of the term, which is projected from their heads with such extravagant velocity, and if not impelled, at least *directed* in its course by a reference to the sun at its point of avoidance. In no respect is this question as to the materiality of the tail more forcibly pressed on us for consideration than in that of the enormous sweep which it makes round the sun *in perihelio*, in the manner of a straight and rigid rod, in defiance of the law of gravitation, nay, even of the received laws of motion, extending (as we have seen in the comets of 1680 and 1843) from near the sun's surface to the earth's orbit, yet whirled round unbroken—in the latter case through an angle of 180° in little more than two hours It seems utterly incredible that in such a case it is one and the same material object which is thus brandished. [I would especially invite the reader's attention to these words in reference to the following theory.—J. T.] If there could be conceived such a thing as a *negative shadow*, a momentary impression made upon the luminiferous æther behind the comet, this would represent in some degree the conception such a phenomenon irresistibly calls up."

'I now ask for permission to lay before you a speculation which seems to do away with all these difficulties, and which, whether it represents a physical verity or not, ties together the phenomena exhibited by comets in a remarkably satisfactory way.

'1. The theory is, that a comet is composed of vapour decomposable by the solar light, the visible head and tail being an actinic cloud resulting from such decomposition; the texture of actinic clouds is demonstrably that of a comet.

'2. The tail, according to this theory, is not projected matter, but matter precipitated on the solar beams traversing the cometary atmosphere. It can be proved by experiment that this precipitation may occur either with comparative slowness along the beam, or that it may be practically momentary throughout the entire length of the beam. The amazing rapidity of the development of the tail would be thus accounted for without invoking the incredible motion of translation hitherto assumed.

'3. As the comet wheels round its perihelion, the tail is not composed throughout of the same matter, but of new matter precipitated on the solar beams, which cross the cometary atmosphere in new directions. The enormous whirling of the tail is thus accounted for without invoking a motion of translation.

'4. The tail is always turned from the sun for this reason:—Two antagonistic powers are brought to bear upon the cometary vapour,—the one an *actinic* power, tending to produce precipitation; the other a *calorific* power, tending to effect vaporization. Where the former prevails, we have the cometary cloud; where the latter prevails, we have the transparent cometary vapour. As a matter of fact, the sun emits the two agents here invoked. There is nothing whatever hypothetical in the assumption of their existence. That precipitation should occur behind the head of the comet, or in the space

occupied by the head's shadow, it is only necessary to assume that the sun's calorific rays are absorbed more copiously by the head and nucleus than the actinic rays. This augments the relative superiority of the actinic rays behind the head and nucleus, and enables them to bring down the cloud which constitutes the comet's tail.

'5. The old tail, as it ceases to be screened by the nucleus, is dissipated by the solar heat: but its dissipation is not instantaneous. The tail leans towards that portion of space last shaded by the comet's head, a general fact of observation being thus accounted for.

'6. In the struggle for mastery of the two classes of rays a temporary advantage, owing to variations of density or some other cause, may be gained by the actinic rays even in parts of the cometary atmosphere which are unscreened by the nucleus. Occasional lateral streamers, and the apparent emission of feeble tails towards the sun, would be thus accounted for.

'7. The shrinking of the head in the vicinity of the sun is caused by the beating against it of the calorific waves, which dissipate its attenuated fringe and cause its apparent contraction.

'Throughout this theory I have dealt exclusively with true causes, and no agency has been invoked which does not rest on the sure basis either of observation or experiment. It remains with you to say whether in venturing to enunciate it I have transgressed the limits of "rational speculation."

'If I have done so, surely I could not have come to a place more certain to ensure my speedy correction. If the theory be a mere figment of the mind, your Adams and your Stokes (both happily here present), to whom I submit the speculation with the view of having it instantly annihilated by astronomy and physics, if it merit no better fate, will, I doubt not, effectually discharge that duty, and thus save both you and me from error before it has had time to lay any serious hold on our imagination.'*

* There may be comets whose vapour is undecomposable by the sun, or which, if decomposed, is not precipitated. This view opens out the possibility of invisible comets wandering through space, perhaps sweeping over the earth and affecting its sanitary condition without our being otherwise conscious of their passage. As regards tenuity, I entertain a strong persuasion that out of a few ounces (the possible weight assigned by Sir John Herschel to certain comets) of iodide-of-allyl vapour, an actinic cloud of the magnitude and luminousness of Donati's comet might be manufactured.

XVII.

ON THE FORMATION AND PHENOMENA OF CLOUDS.*

It is well known that when a receiver filled with ordinary undried air is exhausted, a cloudiness, due to the precipitation of the aqueous vapour diffused in the air, is produced by the first few strokes of the pump. It is, as might be expected, possible to produce clouds in this way with the vapours of other liquids than water.

In the course of the experiments on the chemical action of light which have been already communicated in abstract to the Royal Society, I had frequent occasion to observe the precipitation of such clouds in the experimental tubes employed; indeed several days at a time have been devoted solely to the generation and examination of clouds formed by the sudden dilatation of the air in the experimental tubes.

The clouds were generated in two ways: one mode consisted in opening the passage between the filled experimental tube and the air-pump, and then simply dilating the air by working the pump. In the other, the experimental tube was connected with a vessel of suitable size, the passage between which and the experimental tube could be closed by a stopcock. This vessel was first exhausted; on turning the cock the air rushed from the experimental tube into the vessel, the precipitation of a cloud within the tube being a consequence of the transfer. Instead of a special vessel, the cylinders of the air-pump itself were usually employed for this purpose.

It was found possible, by shutting off the residue of air and vapour after each act of precipitation, and again exhausting the cylinders of the pump, to obtain with some substances, and without refilling the experimental tube, fifteen or twenty clouds in succession.

The clouds thus precipitated differed from each other in luminous energy, some shedding forth a mild white light, others flashing out with sudden and surprising brilliancy. This difference of action is, of course, to be referred to the different reflective energies of the particles of the clouds, which were produced by substances of very different refractive indices.

Different clouds, moreover, possess very different degrees of stability; some melt away rapidly, while others linger for minutes in the experimental tube, resting upon its bottom as they dissolve like a heap of snow. The particles of other clouds are trailed through the experimental tube as if they were moving through a viscous medium.

Nothing can exceed the splendour of the diffraction-phenomena exhibited by some of these clouds; the colours are best seen by looking along the experi-

* *Proceedings of the Royal Society*, No. 110, 1869.

mental tube from a point above it, the face being turned towards the source of illumination. The differential motions introduced by friction against the interior surface of the tube often cause the colours to arrange themselves in distinct layers.

The difference in texture exhibited by different clouds caused me to look a little more closely than I had previously done into the mechanism of cloud-formation. A certain expansion is necessary to bring down the cloud; the moment before precipitation the mass of cooling air and vapour may be regarded as divided into a number of polyhedra, the particles along the bounding surfaces of which move in opposite directions when precipitation actually sets in. Every cloud-particle has consumed a polyhedron of vapour in its formation; and it is manifest that the size of the particle must depend, not only on the size of the vapour polyhedron, but also on the relation of the density of the vapour to that of its liquid. If the vapour were light, and the liquid heavy, other things being equal, the cloud-particle would be smaller than if the vapour were heavy and the liquid light. There would evidently be more shrinkage in the one case than in the other: these considerations were found valid throughout the experiments; the case of toluol may be taken as representative of a great number of others. The specific gravity of this liquid is 0·85, that of water being unity; the specific gravity of its vapour is 3·26, that of aqueous vapour being 0·6. Now, as the size of the cloud-particle is directly proportional to the specific gravity of the vapour, and inversely proportional to the specific gravity of the liquid, an easy calculation proves that, assuming the size of the vapour polyhedra in both cases to be the same, the size of the particle of toluol cloud must be more than six times that of the particle of aqueous cloud. It is probably impossible to test this question with numerical accuracy; but the comparative coarseness of the toluol cloud is strikingly manifest to the naked eye. The case is, as I have said, representative.

In fact, aqueous vapour is without a parallel in these particulars; it is not only the lightest of all vapours, in the common acceptation of that term, but the lightest of all gases, except hydrogen and ammonia. To this circumstance the soft and tender beauty of the clouds of our atmosphere is mainly to be ascribed.

The *sphericity* of the cloud-particles may be immediately inferred from their deportment under the luminous beam. The light which they shed when spherical is *continuous*: but clouds may also be precipitated in solid flakes; and then the incessant sparkling of the cloud shows that its particles are *plates*, and not spheres. Some portions of the same cloud may be composed of spherical particles, others of flakes, the difference being at once manifested through the *calmness* of the one portion of the cloud, and the *uneasiness* of the other. The sparkling of such flakes reminded me of the plates of mica in the River Rhone at its entrance into the lake of Geneva, when shone upon by a strong sun.

Scientific Publications of D. Appleton & Co.

DARWIN.—THE ORIGIN OF SPECIES by Means of Natural Selection, or the Preservation of Favored Races in the Struggle for Life. New and revised edition, with Additions. With Copious Index. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

—— THE DESCENT OF MAN, and Selection in Relation to Sex. With many Illustrations. 2 vols., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $4.00.

This work, in which the author expresses his peculiar views boldly and forcibly, has been widely read and criticised, and, whatever may be the opinion arrived at in regard to his theories, the reader cannot fail to obtain pleasure and profit in its perusal.

—— JOURNAL OF RESEARCHES into the Natural History and Geology of the Countries visited during the Voyage of H. M. S. Beagle round the World. A new edition, uniform with "Origin of Species" and "Descent of Man. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

An interesting account of a voyage of scientific research and discovery.

HUXLEY.—MAN'S PLACE IN NATURE. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.25.

—— ON THE ORIGIN OF SPECIES. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.00.

—— LAY SERMONS, Addresses, and Reviews. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.75.

—— ELEMENTS OF PHYSIOLOGY, and Hygiene. By T. H. Huxley and W. J. Youmans. 1 vol., 12mo. $1.75.

—— MORE CRITICISMS ON DARWIN, and Administrative Nihilism. 1 vol., 12mo. Price, 50 cents.

Valuable to all who are interested in scientific study or reading.

PROCTOR (R. A.)—OTHER WORLDS THAN OURS: the Plurality of Worlds, Studied under the Light of Recent Scientific Researches. By Richard A. Proctor, B. A., F. R. A. S., author of "Saturn and its System," "Sun Views of the Earth," "Half Hours with the Telescope," etc. With Illustrations, some colored. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

PROCTOR (R. A.)—LIGHT SCIENCE FOR LEISURE HOURS. A Series of Familiar Essays on Scientific Subjects, Natural Phenomena, etc. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.75.

An instructive and entertaining volume to the student of science, and of astronomy.

SPENCER (HERBERT).—EDUCATION, Intellectual, Moral, and Physical. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.25.

—— FIRST PRINCIPLES. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

—— CLASSIFICATION OF THE SCIENCES. 8vo. Paper. Price, 25 cts.

—— ESSAYS: Moral, Political, and Æsthetic. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

—— ILLUSTRATIONS OF UNIVERSAL PROGRESS. A Selection of his best Papers. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

—— SOCIAL STATICS; or, the Conditions Essential to Human Happiness Specified, and the First of them Developed. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

—— THE PRINCIPLES OF BIOLOGY, 2 vols., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $5.00.

—— THE PRINCIPLES OF PSYCHOLOGY: Part I. Data of Psychology. 1 vol. Paper. Price, 75 cents; Part II. The Inductions of Psychology. 1 vol., 8vo. Paper. Price, 75 cents; Part III. General Synthesis; Part IV. Special Synthesis. Paper. Price, $1.00; Part V. Physical Synthesis. Paper. Price, 75 cents.

—— THE PRINCIPLES OF PSYCHOLOGY. Vol. I., 8vo. Cloth. Price, $2.50.

—— WORKS. 7 vols., 8vo. Half Calf. Price, $28.00.

The works of Herbert Spencer have attained a prominence and a reputation in America even greater than in England, and he stands the acknowledged leader of a school of philosophy which counts many students and thinkers among his followers.

Scientific Publications of D. Appleton & Co.

TYNDALL.—HEAT AS A MODE OF MOTION. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

——— ON SOUND: A Course of Eight Lectures delivered at the Royal Institution of Great Britain. By John Tyndall, LL. D., F. R. S. Illustrated. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

——— FRAGMENTS OF SCIENCE FOR UNSCIENTIFIC PEOPLE. A Series of Detached Essays, Lectures, and Reviews. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

——— LIGHT AND ELECTRICITY: Notes of Two Courses of Lectures before the Royal Institution of Great Britain. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $1.25.

——— HOURS OF EXERCISE IN THE ALPS. With Illustrations. 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

——— ON RADIATION. The "Rede" Lecture delivered in the Senate House before the University of Cambridge, England, on Tuesday, May 16, 1865. Author of "Heat considered as a Mode of Motion." 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, 50 cents.

Important works by one of England's greatest scientists.

YOUMANS (E. L.)—CLASS-BOOK OF CHEMISTRY. New edition. 12mo. Price, $1.75.

——— ATLAS OF CHEMISTRY. 1 vol., 4to. Cloth. Price, $3.00.

——— CHART OF CHEMISTRY, on Roller. Price, $8.00.

——— HAND-BOOK OF HOUSEHOLD SCIENCE. 12mo. Price, $1.75.

——— THE CULTURE DEMANDED BY MODERN LIFE: A Series of Addresses and Arguments on the Claims of Scientific Education. Edited, with an Introduction on Mental Discipline in Education, by Edward L. Youmans, M. D. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

——— CORRELATION AND CONSERVATION OF FORCES: A Series of Expositions by Prof. Grove, Prof. Helmholtz, Dr. Mayer, Dr. Faraday, Prof. Liebig, and Dr. Carpenter. Edited, with an Introduction and Brief Biographical Notices of the Chief Promoters of the New Views, by Edward L. Youmans, M. D. 1 vol., 12mo. Cloth. Price, $2.00.

The *Atlantic Monthly* says of Professor Youmans: "His time seems to be wholly devoted to the disinterested service of science and of his fellow-men."

D. Appleton & Co. have just published:

HOW THE WORLD WAS PEOPLED,

A TREATISE ON ETHNOLOGY.

By the Rev. EDWARD FONTAINE,

PROFESSOR OF THEOLOGY AND NATURAL SCIENCE; A MEMBER OF THE NEW YORK HISTORICAL SOCIETY, AND OF THE ACADEMIES OF SCIENCES OF NEW ORLEANS, BALTIMORE, ETC.

This learned, but simple and intelligible, book is the result of more than thirty years' careful study of ancient and modern history, and the archæology of all nations. By his independent researches in unexplored fields, aided by a thorough knowledge of geology, physical geography, and natural history, as far as those sciences have been matured by others, he has succeeded, he thinks, in so arranging incontrovertible facts as to settle satisfactorily the disputed question of the origin and antiquity of mankind. His researches have brought him to the conclusion of Alexander von Humboldt, and his brother William, that we are all the descendants of one originally *created* pair, as the Bible teaches. This places him in opposition to Sir Roderick Murchison, Professor Agassiz, Mr. Darwin, and many other eminent naturalists. Mr. Fontaine's book will commend itself especially to students of theology, clergymen of all churches, and the professors of colleges. Every argument heretofore advanced against the biblical account of the origin of man is fairly stated, and even more strongly propounded than by its advocates. It is then replied to candidly and clearly, and, as the author thinks, conclusively. He seems to believe that no comprehensive and honest reasoner can read the book carefully without coming to the conclusion that the Mosaic cosmogony is correct, and that the account given in Genesis of the origin of mankind is true.

5c

+5

MAY 25 1931